MINOR CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT LAWS

Updated January 2013



This compilation includes state, District of Columbia, and territory statutes as of January 2013 regarding minor consent laws to medical treatment. Please note there may have been changes to this area of law since our last update. Please feel free to contact us at (703) 549-9222 for further discussion on updates to the information included in this document.

Table of Contents

MINOR CONSENT CHART	8
ALABAMA	.11
ALA. CODE § 22-8-4 (2012). WHEN MINOR MAY GIVE CONSENT GENERALLY.	.11
ALA. CODE § 22-8-5 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR FOR SELF AND CHILD.	.11
ALA. CODE § 22-8-6 (2012). CONSENT OF ANY MINOR AS TO PREGNANCY, VENEREAL DISEASE, DRUG	
DEPENDENCY, ALCOHOL TOXICITY AND REPORTABLE DISEASES	.11
ALA. CODE § 22-8-9 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR TO DONATION OF BONE MARROW; CONSENT BY PAREN	Т
OR LEGAL GUARDIAN	.11
ALA. CODE § 22-11A-19 (2012). MINOR 12 YEARS OR OLDER MAY CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT	
FOR SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE; MEDICAL CARE PROVIDER MAY INFORM PARENT OR GUARDIAN	.11
ALA. CODE § 26-21-3 (2012). WRITTEN CONSENT OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN TO PERFORMING ABORTION	
ON UNEMANCIPATED MINOR; WRITTEN NOTICE TO MINOR'S MOTHER WHERE PREGNANCY CAUSED BY	
NATURAL FATHER; WRITTEN STATEMENT WHERE ABORTION TO BE PERFORMED ON EMANCIPATED MINOF	
WAIVER OF CONSENT REQUIREMENT	.12
ALA. CODE § 26-21-4 (2012). PROCEDURE FOR WAIVER OF CONSENT REQUIREMENT NOTICE TO	
PARENTS OR GUARDIAN PROHIBITED; PARTICIPATION IN PROCEEDINGS; RIGHT TO COUNSEL; HEARSAY	
EVIDENCE; ASSISTANCE IN PREPARING PETITION; CONFIDENTIALITY; CONTENTS OF PETITION; PRECEDENCE	
OF PROCEEDING; TIME FOR COURT'S DECISION; FINDINGS AND CONCLUSIONS; APPEAL; NO FEES OR COSTS	
ALASKA	
ALASKA STAT. § 25.20.025 (2012). EXAMINATION AND TREATMENT OF MINORS	
ALASKA STAT. § 18.16.020. NOTICE OR CONSENT REQUIRED BEFORE MINOR'S ABORTION	
ARIZONA	
ARIZ. REV. STAT. § 12-2454 (2012). EFFECT OF EMANCIPATION	.17
ARIZ. REV. STAT. § 13-1413 (2012). CAPACITY OF MINOR SEXUAL ASSAULT VICTIM TO CONSENT TO	
MEDICAL EXAMINATION	.18
ARIZ. REV. STAT. § 36-2152. PARENTAL CONSENT; EXCEPTION; HEARINGS; TIME LIMITS; VIOLATION;	
CLASSIFICATION; CIVIL RELIEF; STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS	
ARKANSAS	
ARK. CODE ANN. § 20-9-602 (2012). CONSENT GENERALLY	
ARK. CODE ANN. §20-16-508 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR	
CALIFORNIA	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6920 (2012). CAPACITY OF MINOR TO CONSENT	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6921 (2012). EFFECT OF MINORITY UPON CONSENT	.24

CAL. FAM. CODE § § 6922 (2012). CONDITIONS FOR CONSENT OF MINOR; LIABILITY OF PARENTS OR	
GUARDIANS; NOTIFICATION OF MINOR'S PARENTS OR GUARDIANS	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6924 (2012). MENTAL HEALTH TREATMENT OR COUNSELING SERVICES; INVOLV	
OF PARENTS OR GUARDIANS; LIABILITY OF PARENTS OR GUARDIANS	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6925 (2012). PREVENTION OR TREATMENT OF PREGNANCY	27
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6926 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT OF INFECTIOUS, CONTAGIOUS, OR	
COMMUNICABLE DISEASES; CONSENT BY MINOR TO CERTAIN MEDICAL CARE; LIABILITY OF PARENTS	
GUARDIANS	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6927 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT FOR RAPE	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6928 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT FOR SEXUAL ASSAULT	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6929 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT OF DRUG AND ALCOHOL ABUSE; LIABII	
FOR COST OF SERVICES; DISCLOSURE OF MEDICAL INFORMATION	
CAL. FAM. CODE § 6950 (2012). CONSENT OF COURT; CONDITIONS	
COLORADO	
COLO. REV. STAT. § 13-22-101(2012). COMPETENCE OF PERSONS EIGHTEEN YEARS OF AGE OR OLD	
COLO. REV. STAT. § 13-22-102 (2012). MINORSCONSENT FOR MEDICAL CARE AND TREATMENT FOR	
ADDICTION TO OR USE OF DRUGS	
COLO. REV. STAT. § 13-22-103 (2012). MINORS—CONSENT FOR MEDICAL, DENTAL, AND RELATED	
COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-103.5 (2012). MINORSCONSENT FOR MEDICAL CAREPREGNANCY	
COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-105.5 (2012). TRANSPLANTS AND TRANSFUSIONS GENERALLYDECLARAT	
POLICYLIMIT ON LIABILITY OF MINORS	
COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-105 (2012). MINORSBIRTH CONTROL SERVICES RENDERED BY PHYSICIA	
Colo. Rev. Stat. §13-22-106 (2012). MinorsConsentsexual offense	
CONNECTICUT	
CONN. GEN. STAT. § 19A-285 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR TO MEDICAL, DENTAL, HEALTH OR HOSP	
SERVICES FOR CHILD	
DELAWARE	
DEL. CODE ANN. TIT. 13, § 707. CONSENT TO HEALTH CARE OF MINORS	
DEL. CODE ANN. TIT. 13, § 709 (2012). CONSENT OF A MINOR TO DONATE BLOOD VOLUNTARILY WI	
THE NECESSITY OF OBTAINING PARENTAL PERMISSION OR AUTHORIZATION	
DEL. CODE ANN. TIT. 13, § 710 (2012). MINORS' CONSENT TO DIAGNOSTIC AND LAWFUL THERAPEU	TIC
PROCEDURES RELATING TO CARE AND TREATMENT FOR PREGNANCY OR CONTAGIOUS DISEASES	36
DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA	37
D.C. CODE ANN. § 4-1341.01 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
FLORIDA	
FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.015 (2012). DISABILITIES OF NONAGE; REMOVAL	
FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.06 (2012). REMOVAL OF DISABILITIES OF MINORS; DONATION OF BLOOD WI	
PARENTAL CONSENT	
FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.065 (2012). UNWED PREGNANT MINOR OR MINOR MOTHER; CONSENT TO ME	
SERVICES FOR MINOR OR MINOR'S CHILD VALID	
FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.066 (2012). REMOVAL OF DISABILITY OF MINORS ADJUDICATED AS ADULTS	
GEORGIA	
GA. CODE ANN. § 31-9-2 (2012). PERSONS WHO MAY CONSENT TO SURGICAL OR MEDICAL TREATM	ENT.40
GA. CODE ANN. § 37-7-8 (2012). CONSENT OF MINORS FOR TREATMENT OF DRUG ABUSE; "DRUG"	
DEFINED; VALIDITY OF CONSENT; INFORMATION TO OTHER PERSONS	
HAWAII	
HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-1 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-2 (2012). CONSENT VALID	
HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-3 (2012). PROVIDING INFORMATION HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-4 (2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY; COUNSELING	
HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-4 (2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY; COUNSELING	
HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577D-1 (2012). DEFINITIONS HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577D-2 (2012). CONSENT TO PRIMARY MEDICAL CARE AND SERVICES	
IDAHO	
IDANO	

IDAHO CODE ANN. § 39-3801 (2012). INFECTIOUS, CONTAGIOUS, OR COMMUNICABLE DISEASEMED TREATMENT OF MINOR 14 YEARS OF AGE OR OLDERCONSENT OF PARENTS OR GUARDIAN UNNECESS.	ARY
ILLINOIS	
410 ILL. COMP. STAT. ANN. 210/1 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR	
410 Ill. Comp. Stat. Ann. 210/2 (2012). Medical or surgery procedure; consent by parent.	
410 ILL. COMP. STAT. ANN. 210/3 (2012). SITUATIONS WHERE CONSENT NEED NOT BE OBTAINED	
410 Ill. Comp. Stat. Ann. 210/4 (2012). Sexually transmitted disease; drug or alcohol ab	USE
410 ILL. COMP. STAT. ANN. 210/5 (2012). COUNSELING; INFORMING PARENT OR GUARDIAN	
INDIANA	
IND. CODE ANN. § 16-36-1-3 (2012). CONSENT TO OWN HEALTH CARE; MINORS	
IOWA	
IOWA CODE § 139A.35 (2012). MINORS	
IOWA CODE § 599.1 (2012). PERIOD OF MINORITYEXCEPTION FOR CERTAIN INMATES	
IOWA CODE § 135L.1 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
IOWA CODE § 135L.3 (2012). NOTIFICATION OF PARENT PRIOR TO THE PERFORMANCE OF ABORTION OF	ON A
PREGNANT MINORREQUIREMENTSCRIMINAL PENALTY	
KANSAS	
KAN. STAT. ANN. § 38-122 (2012). CONSENT BY PARENT FOR SURGERY AND OTHER PROCEDURES ON CHILD	
KAN. STAT. ANN. § 38-123 (2012). CONSENT FOR MEDICAL CARE OF UNMARRIED PREGNANT MINOR	
KAN. STAT. ANN. §38-123A (2012). DONATION OF BLOOD BY PERSONS OVER 16; COMPENSATION	
KAN. STAT. ANN. § 38-123B (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR 16 OR OVER TO HOSPITAL, MEDICAL OR	
SURGICAL TREATMENT OR PROCEDURES	56
LOUISIANA	56
La. Rev. Stat. Ann. § 40:1095 (2012). Medical treatment	56
LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1096(2012). TREATMENT FOR DRUG ABUSE	57
LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1097 (2012). DONATION OF BLOOD	58
LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1098.2 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1098.3 (2012). CONSENT REQUIREMENTS	
LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1065.1 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT FOR TREATMENT OF VENEREAL DISEASE	
MAINE	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1501 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1502 (2012). CONSENT	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1502-A (2012). CONSENT TO GIVE BLOOD	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1503 (2012). AUTHORITY	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1505 (2012). CONFIDENTIALITY; NOTIFICATION	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1507 (2012). CONSENT FOR SEXUAL ASSAULT FORENSIC EXAMINATION	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 2595 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 3292 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 3817 (2012). SERVICES TO MINORS FOR DRUG ABUSE	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 6221 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS	
ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 7004 (2012). SERVICES TO MINORS FOR DRUG ABUSE	
MARYLAND	
MD. CODE ANN., HEALTH-GEN. § 20-102 (2012). CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT BY MINOR	
MASSACHUSETTS	65
MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112, §12E (2012). DRUG DEPENDENT MINORS; CONSENT TO MEDICAL CARE;	65
LIABILITY FOR PAYMENT; RECORDS	
MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112, § 12F (2012). EMERGENCY TREATEMENT OF MINORS MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112 § 12S (2012). CONSENT TO ABORTION; FORM; PERSONS LESS THAN EIGHT	
MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112 § 12S (2012). CONSENT TO ABORTION; FORM; PERSONS LESS THAN EIGHT YEARS OF AGE	
YEARS OF AGE	
MICHIGAN. MICH. COMP. LAWS SERV. § 333.6121 (2012). MINORS; CONSENT TO CARE AND TREATMENT;	00
DISCLOSURE; LIABILITY FOR SERVICES PROVIDED	68
MINNESOTA	

MINN. STAT. § 144.341 (2012). LIVING APART FROM PARENTS AND MANAGING FINANCIAL AFFAIRS	68
MINN. STAT. § 144.342 (2012). MARRIAGE OR GIVING BIRTH, CONSENT FOR HEALTH SERVICE FOR SE	LF OR
CHILD	68
MINN. STAT. § 144.343 (2012). PREGNANCY, VENEREAL DISEASE, ALCOHOL OR DRUG ABUSE, ABORT	
	69
Minn. Stat. § 144.344 (2012). Emergency treatment	71
MINN. STAT. § 144.3441 (2012). HEPATITIS B VACCINATION	
MINN. STAT. § 144.345 (2012). REPRESENTATIONS TO PERSONS RENDERING SERVICE	
MINN. STAT. § 144.346 (2012). INFORMATION TO PARENTS	
MINN. STAT. § 144.347 (2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY	
MISSISSIPPI	
MISS. CODE ANN. § 41-41-3 (2012). PERSONS AUTHORIZED TO CONSENT TO TREATMENT OF	, 2
UNEMANCIPATED MINORS	
MISSOURI	
MO. REV. STAT. § 632.110 (2012). MINORS TO BE ACCEPTED FOR EVALUATION, WHEN, BY WHOMM	
THEN BE ADMITTED TO MENTAL HEALTH FACILITYPARENT OR GUARDIAN TO CONSENTPEACE OFFIC	
MAY TRANSPORT TO FACILITY, WHEN	
MONTANA.	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-401 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-401 (2012). DEFINITIONS	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-402 (2012). VALIDITY OF CONSENT OF MINOR FOR HEALTH SERVICES MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-403 (2012). RELEASE OF INFORMATION BY HEALTH PROFESSIONAL	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-404(2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY OF MINOR	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-405 (2012). EMERGENCIES AND SPECIAL SITUATIONS	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-406 (2012). PSYCHIATRIC OR PSYCHOLOGICAL COUNSELING UNDER URGER	
CIRCUMSTANCES	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-407 (2012). IMMUNITY AND RESPONSIBILITY OF PSYCHOLOGIST, PHYSICIA	
HEALTH CARE FACILITY	
MONT. CODE ANN. § 53-21-112 (2012). VOLUNTARY ADMISSION OF MINORS	
NEBRASKA	77
Neb. Rev. Stat. Ann. § 71-504 (2012). Sexually transmitted diseases; minors; treatment	
WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT; EXPENSES	
NEVADA	
NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.010 (2012). AGE OF MAJORITY	
NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.030 (2012). CONSENT FOR EXAMINATION AND TREATMENT	
NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.050 (2012). ABUSE OF CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE: TREATMENT AUTHOR	
WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN UNDER CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCES	79
NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.060 (2012). SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE: EXAMINATION OR	
TREATMENT AUTHORIZED WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN	80
NEW HAMPSHIRE	
N.H. REV. STAT. ANN. § 318-B:12-A (2012). TREATMENT FOR DRUG ABUSE.	
N.H. REV. STAT. ANN. § 141-C:18 (2012). SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE.	80
NEW JERSEY	81
N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR TO PERFORMANCE OF MEDICAL OR SURGICAL	
CARE AND PROCEDURE BY HOSPITAL OR LICENSED PHYSICIAN	81
N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1.3 (2012). DEFINITIONS	81
N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1.4 (2012). UNEMANCIPATED MINORS; WRITTEN NOTICE TO PARENT	82
N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1.7 (2012). WAIVER BY PETITION OR MOTION OF MINOR; CONFIDENTIAL	
PROCEEDINGS	83
N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-4 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR TO MEDICAL CARE OR TREATMENT; VENEREA	
DISEASE, HIV/AIDS, SEXUAL ASSAULT, DRUG USE OR ALCOHOLISM; NOTICE AND REPORT OF TREATM	
CONFIDENTIALITY	
N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-6 (2012). CONSENT BY PERSON AGE 16 OR OVER FOR DONATION TO VOLUNT	
AND NONCOMPENSATORY BLOOD PROGRAM	
NEW MEXICO	
N.M. STAT. ANN. § 24-7A-6.2 (2012). CONSENT TO HEALTH CARE FOR CERTAIN MINORS FOURTEEN	
YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER	85
LEAD OF THE OR ODDER	05

N.M. STAT. ANN. § 32A-6A-14 (2012). CONSENT FOR SERVICES; CHILDREN UNDER FOURTEEN YEARS	
AGE	
N.M. STAT. ANN. § 32A-6A-15 (2012). CONSENT FOR SERVICES; CHILDREN FOURTEEN YEARS OF AGE	
OLDER	86
N.M. STAT. ANN. § 32A-6A-16 (2012). CONSENT FOR SERVICES; DETERMINATION OF CAPACITY FOR	~-
CHILDREN FOURTEEN YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER	
NEW YORK	88
N.Y. PUB. HEALTH LAW § 2504 (2012). ENABLING CERTAIN PERSONS TO CONSENT FOR CERTAIN	00
MEDICAL, DENTAL, HEALTH AND HOSPITAL SERVICES	
NORTH CAROLINA	89
N.C. GEN. STAT. § 90-21.5 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT SUFFICIENT FOR CERTAIN MEDICAL HEALTH	00
SERVICES NORTH DAKOTA	
N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-17 (2012). MINORSTREATMENT FOR SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE-	
DRUG ABUSEALCOHOLISM	
N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-17.1 (2012). MINOR'S EMERGENCY CARE	
N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-17.1 (2012). MINOR S EMERGENCE CARE	
N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-16.1 (2012). BLOOD DONATIONMINORS	
CARE SERVICES	
OHIO.	
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 2907.29 (2012). EMERGENCY MEDICAL SERVICES FOR VICTIMS; INFORMATIO	
TO BE GIVEN VICTIM; CONSENT OF MINOR	
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3709.241 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR TO DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF	
VENEREAL DISEASE	92
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3719.012 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR TO DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF DI	
RELATED CONDITIONS	
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 5120.172 (2012). IMPRISONED MINORS DEEMED EMANCIPATED FOR PURPOS	
CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT	93
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM	AITY
Ohio Rev. Code Ann. § 3701.242 (2012). Informed consent to HIV test; counseling; anonym	літү 93
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM	літү 93 94
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	літү 93 94
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	літү 93 94 94
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	літү 93 94 94 95
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). DEFINITIONS	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96 96 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLA. MARCON CONSERVING AND AND ADDRESS AND ADDRE	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96 96 96 96 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT. OREGON	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS. OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT. OREGON OR. REV. STAT. § 109.640 (2012). RIGHT TO CONSENT TO MEDICAL, DENTAL OR OPTOMETRY TREATMENT	AITY 93 94 94 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 91
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT OREGON OR. REV. STAT. § 109.640 (2012). RIGHT TO CONSENT TO MEDICAL, DENTAL OR OPTOMETRY TREATM WITHOUT PARENTAL CONSENT; BIRTH CONTROL INFORMATION MAY BE PROVIDED TO ANY PERSON	AITY 93 94 95 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 91 101 103
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLA. MOMA OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT OREGON OR. REV. STAT. § 109.640 (2012). RIGHT TO CONSENT TO MEDICAL, DENTAL OR OPTOMETRY TREATM WITHOUT PARENTAL CONSENT; BIRTH CONTROL INFORMATION MAY BE PROVIDED TO ANY PERSON PENNSYLVANIA	AITY 93 94 95 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 91 93 91
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 96 91
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	AITY 93 94 94 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLAHOMA	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
 OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
 OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONSDOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT OREGON	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
 OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLA. OKLAHOMA	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
 OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONSDOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT OREGON	AITY 93 94 94 95 96
 OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYM. OKLAHOMA OKLA, STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONSDOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2605 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT. OREGON OR. REV. STAT. § 109.640 (2012). RIGHT TO CONSENT TO MEDICAL, DENTAL OR OPTOMETRY TREATM WITHHOUT PARENTAL CONSENT; BIRTH CONTROL INFORMATION MAY BE PROVIDED TO ANY PERSON PENNSYLVANIA 35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10101 (2012). INDIVIDUAL CONSENT 35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10102 (2012). CONSENT FOR CHILDREN WITH MINOR PARENTS 35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10103 (2012). PREGNANCY, VENEREAL DISEASE AND OTHER REPORTABLI DISEASES 35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10105 (2012). LIABILITY FOR RENDERING SERVICES RHODE ISLAND. R.I. GEN. LAWS §23-4.5-1 (2012). BLOOD DONATIONS BY MINORS R.I. GEN. LAWS § 23-4.6-1 (2012). CONSENT TO MEDICAL AND SURGICAL CARE 	AITY 93 94 94 95 96 97 97 97 97 97 97

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 20-9-4.2 (2012). PHYSICIAN TREATING MINOR WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT (
GUARDIANIMMUNITY FROM LIABILITYTREATMENTS EXCEPTED	.109
S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 27A-15-5 (2012). CRITERIA FOR ADMISSION OF MINOR	
S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 26-2-7 (2012). BLOOD DONATIONS BY MINORS	
S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 34-23-16 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT TO TREATMENT BY PHYSICIAN VALID	
PROPHYLACTIC TREATMENTDISAFFIRMANCE PROHIBITED	.110
S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 34-23-18 (2012). IMMUNITY OF AGENCIES TREATING MINORSLIABILITY FOR	
NEGLIGENCE	.110
S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 34-23A-7 (2012). FORTY-EIGHT HOUR NOTICE TO PARENT OR GUARDIAN FOR	
MINOR OR INCOMPETENT FEMALEDELIVERY OF NOTICEEXCEPTIONS	.110
TENNESSEE	.112
TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-220 (2012). TREATMENT OF JUVENILES; DRUG ABUSERS	.112
TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-222 (2012). TREATMENT OF JUVENILES; EMERGENCY TREATMENT	.112
TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-223 (2012). TREATMENT OF JUVENILES; PRENATAL CARE	.112
TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-229 (2012). CONSENT TO SURGICAL OR MEDICAL TREATMENT BY MINOR	.112
TENN. CODE ANN. § 68-34-107 (2012). CHILDREN AND MINORS	.112
TENN. CODE ANN. § 37-10-303 (2012). CONSENT OF PARENTS OR LEGAL GUARDIAN; WAIVER	.113
TEXAS	.113
TEX. FAM. CODE ANN. § 32.003 (2012). CONSENT TO TREATMENT BY CHILD	.113
UTAH	.115
UTAH CODE ANN. § 26-6-18 (2012). VENEREAL DISEASECONSENT OF MINOR TO TREATMENT	.115
UTAH CODE ANN. § 26-10-9 (2012). IMMUNIZATIONSCONSENT OF MINOR TO TREATMENT	.115
UTAH CODE ANN. § 62A-15-301 (2012). COMMITMENT OF MINOR TO SECURE DRUG OR ALCOHOL	
FACILITY OR PROGRAMPROCEDURESREVIEW	.117
UTAH CODE ANN. § 76-7-304 (2012). CONSIDERATIONS BY PHYSICIANNOTICE TO A PARENT OR	
guardianExceptions	.118
VERMONT	.120
VT. STAT. ANN. TIT. 18, § 4226 (2012). MINORS; TREATMENT; CONSENT	.120
VT. STAT. ANN. TIT. 18, § 7503 (2012). APPLICATION FOR VOLUNTARY ADMISSION	.120
VIRGINIA	
VA. CODE ANN. § 54.1-2969 (2012). AUTHORITY TO CONSENT TO SURGICAL AND MEDICAL TREATMEN	
OF CERTAIN MINORS	
WASHINGTON	
WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.24.110 (2012). MINORSTREATMENT, CONSENT, LIABILITY FOR PAYMER	
FOR CARE	
WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.96A.235 (2012). MINORPARENTAL CONSENT FOR INPATIENT TREATME	
-EXCEPTION	.124
WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.96A.240 (2012). MINORPARENT NOT LIABLE FOR PAYMENT UNLESS	
CONSENTED TO TREATMENTNO RIGHT TO PUBLIC FUNDS	
WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.96A.265 (2012). MINORELIGIBILITY FOR MEDICAL ASSISTANCE UNDER	
CHAPTER 74.09 RCWPAYMENT BY DEPARTMENT	.124
WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 71.34.500 (2012). MINOR THIRTEEN OR OLDER MAY BE ADMITTED FOR	
INPATIENT MENTAL TREATMENT WITHOUT PARENTAL CONSENTPROFESSIONAL PERSON IN CHARGE M	
CONCURWRITTEN RENEWAL OF CONSENT REQUIRED	.124
WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 71.34.520 (2012). MINOR VOLUNTARILY ADMITTED MAY GIVE NOTICE TO	
LEAVE AT ANY TIME	
WEST VIRGINIA	
W. VA. CODE ANN. § 16-4-10 (2012). MINORS	
WISCONSIN	
WIS. STAT. ANN. § 51.13 (2012). ADMISSION OF MINORS	
WIS. STAT. ANN. § 51.45 (2012). PREVENTION AND CONTROL OF ALCOHOLISM	
WIS. STAT. ANN. §146.34 (2012). DONATION OF BONE MARROW BY A MINOR	
WIS. STAT. ANN. § 48.375 (2012). PARENTAL CONSENT REQUIRED PRIOR TO ABORTION; JUDICIAL WAF	
PROCEDURE	
WYOMING	
WYO. STAT. ANN. § 14-1-101 (2012). AGE OF MAJORITY; RIGHTS ON EMANCIPATION	.161

AMERICAN TERRITORIES	162
AMERICAN SAMOA	162
AM. SAMOA CODE ANN. § 45.0103 (2012). DEFINITIONS	162
GUAM	162
GUAM CODE ANN. TIT. 19, § 1111 (2012). LEGAL CAPACITY OF MINOR REGARDING MEI	DICAL
CARE	162
PUERTO RICO	163
P.R. LAWS ANN. TIT. 8, § 444 (2012). DEFINITIONS	163
VIRGIN ISLANDS	163
V.I. CODE ANN. TIT. 5, § 2502 (2012). DEFINITIONS	164

MINOR CONSENT CHART

State	Contraceptives ¹	Sexually Transmitted Diseases ²	Prenatal Care ³	Medical Care for Minor's Child	Abortion
Alabama	Require High school graduate/14 yrs.	Require minor be 12 yrs.	X	X	Parental Consent
Alaska	Х	Х	Х	Х	Parental Notice
Arizona	Х	Х			Parental Consent
Arkansas	Х	X*	Х	Х	Parental Consent
California	Х	Require minor be 12 yrs.	X		(Parental Consent)
Colorado	Х	Х	Х	Х	Parental Notice
Connecticut	Married minors	Х		Х	Х
Delaware	Require minor be 12 yrs.*	Require minor be 12 yrs.*	Require minor be 12 yrs.*	Х	Parental Notice ⁴
Dist. of Columbia	X	X	X	X	X
Florida	Require health problem/married /pregnant or may become pregnant	X	X	X	Parental Notice
Georgia	X	X*	Х	Х	Parental Notice
Hawaii	Require minor be 14 yrs.*	Require minor be 14 yrs.*	Require minor be 14 yrs.*		
Idaho	Х	X	X ⁵	Х	Parental Consent
Illinois	Require health problem/married /pregnant or may become pregnant	Require minor be 12 yrs.*	X ⁶	X	Parental Notice
Indiana	Married minors	Х			Parental Consent
Iowa	X	Х			Parental Notice
Kansas	Mature Minor	X*	Mature Minor	Х	Parental Consent
Kentucky	X*	X*	X*	Х	Parental Consent
Louisiana	Married minor	X*		Х	Parental Consent
Maine	Health problems/marrie	X*			Х

¹ 21 states and DC allow minors to consent to contraceptives; 25 states permit minors to consent to contraceptives in certain circumstances; 4 states have not enacted a statute regarding this issue; Guam allows minors to consent to contraceptives.

 $^{^{2}}$ All 50 States, DC and Guam permit minors consent to STI services; however 11 states specifically require the minor be a certain age.

³ 37 States, DC and Guam have enacted a statute regarding minor's ability to access prenatal care.
⁴ Applies to women younger than 16.
⁵ State allow minor to consent to general medical care (not specifically prenatal care).
⁶ State allow minor to consent to general medical care (not specifically prenatal care).

	d				
Maryland	X*	X*	X*	Х	Parental Notice
Massachusetts	Х	Х	X ⁷	Х	Parental Consent
Michigan	Married	X*	X*	Х	Parental Consent
Minnesota	X*	X*	X*	X	Parental Notice
Mississippi	Married minor	X	X	X	Parental
					Consent
Missouri	Married minor	X*	X*	Х	Parental Consent
Montana	X*	X*	X*	Х	Parental Notice
Nebraska	Married minor	Х			Parental Consent
Nevada	Married minor	Х	Mature/married minor ⁸	Х	Parental Notice
New Hampshire	Mature minor	Require minor be 14 yrs.	Mature Minor ⁹	X (A court may require parental consent)	Parental Notice
New Jersey	Married/ Pregnant or may become pregnant	X*	X*	X	Parental Notice
New Mexico	X	Х	X		Parental
New York	X	X	X	X	Consent
North Carolina	X	X	X	Λ	Parental
North Carolina	Λ	Λ	Λ		Consent
North Dakota		Require minor be 14 yrs. *	A minor may consent to prenatal care during the 1st trimester and for the first visit after the 1st trimester. Parental consent is required for X other visits during the 2nd and 3rd trimesters *		Parental Consent
Ohio		X			Parental Consent
Oklahoma	Married/ Pregnant or may become pregnant	X*	X*	X	Parental Consent and Notice
Oregon	X*	Х	Requires minor to be 15 yrs.*		
Pennsylvania	Require High School or 14 yrs.	Х	X	Х	Parental Consent
Rhode Island		Х			Parental Consent
South Carolina	Married/	X (Applies to	Applies to	Х	Parental

⁷ Parent must be notified if minor's life or health is at risk.
⁸ State allow minor to consent to general medical care (not specifically prenatal care).
⁹ State allow minor to consent to general medical care (not specifically prenatal care.

	16yrs/Mature	mature minors	mature minors		Consent
	minor	15 and younger	15 and younger		(Applies only to
		and to X minors	and to X minors		those younger
		16 and older.)	16 and older.		than 17)
South Dakota	Married minor	Х			Parental Notice
Tennessee	Х	Х	Х	Х	Parental
					Consent
Texas	Married minor	X*	X*		Parental
					Consent and
					Notice
Utah	Married minor	Х	X	Х	Parental
					Consent and
					Notice
Vermont	Married minor	Require minor			
		be 12 yrs.			
Virginia	Х	Х	Х	Х	Parental
					Consent and
					Notice
Washington	Х	Require minor	X		
		be 14 yrs.			
West Virginia	Married minor	Х	Mature minor		Parental Notice
Wisconsin		Х			Parental
					Consent
Wyoming	Х	Х			Parental
					Consent and
					Notice
American					
Samoa					
Guam		X	X		
Puerto Rico	_	Х			
Virgin Islands	Х	Х		Х	Х

Note:

Physicians may, but are not required to, inform the minor's parents.

ALABAMA

ALA. CODE § 22-8-4 (2012). WHEN MINOR MAY GIVE CONSENT GENERALLY.

Any minor who is 14 years of age or older, or has graduated from high school, or is married, or having been married is divorced or is pregnant may give effective consent to any legally authorized medical, dental, health or mental health services for himself or herself, and the consent of no other person shall be necessary.

ALA. CODE § 22-8-5 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR FOR SELF AND CHILD.

Any minor who is married, or having been married is divorced or has borne a child may give effective consent to any legally authorized medical, dental, health or mental health services for himself or his child or for herself or her child.

ALA. CODE § 22-8-6 (2012). CONSENT OF ANY MINOR AS TO PREGNANCY, VENEREAL DISEASE, DRUG DEPENDENCY, ALCOHOL TOXICITY AND REPORTABLE DISEASES.

Any minor may give effective consent for any legally authorized medical, health or mental health services to determine the presence of, or to treat, pregnancy, venereal disease, drug dependency, alcohol toxicity or any reportable disease, and the consent of no other person shall be deemed necessary.

ALA. CODE § 22-8-9 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR TO DONATION OF BONE MARROW; CONSENT BY PARENT OR LEGAL GUARDIAN.

Any minor who is 14 years of age or older, or has graduated from high school, or is married, or having been married is divorced or is pregnant, may give effective consent to the donation of his or her bone marrow for the purpose of bone marrow transplantation. A parent or legal guardian may consent to such bone marrow donation on behalf of any other minor.

ALA. CODE § 22-11A-19 (2012). MINOR 12 YEARS OR OLDER MAY CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT FOR SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE; MEDICAL CARE PROVIDER MAY INFORM PARENT OR GUARDIAN.

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor 12 years of age or older who may have come into contact with any sexually transmitted disease as designated by the State Board of Health may give consent to the furnishing of medical care related to the diagnosis or treatment of such disease, provided a duly licensed practitioner of medicine in Alabama authorizes such diagnosis and treatment. The consent of the minor shall be as valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority, as the case may be. Such consent shall not be voidable nor subject to later disaffirmance because of minority. The medical provider or facility of whatever description providing diagnostic procedures or treatment to a minor patient who has come into contact with any designated sexually transmitted disease, may, but shall not be obligated to, inform the parent, parents or guardian of any such minor as to the treatment given or needed.

ALA. CODE § 26-21-3 (2012). WRITTEN CONSENT OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN TO PERFORMING ABORTION ON UNEMANCIPATED MINOR; WRITTEN NOTICE TO MINOR'S MOTHER WHERE PREGNANCY CAUSED BY NATURAL FATHER; WRITTEN STATEMENT WHERE ABORTION TO BE PERFORMED ON EMANCIPATED MINOR; WAIVER OF CONSENT REQUIREMENT.

(a) Except as otherwise provided in subsections (b) and (e) of this section and <u>Sections</u> 26-21-4 and 26-21-5 hereof, no person shall perform an abortion upon an unemancipated minor unless he or she or his or her agent first obtains the written consent of either parent or the legal guardian of the minor.

(b) If the minor's pregnancy was caused by sexual intercourse with the minor's natural father, adoptive father, or stepfather or legal guardian, then written notice to the minor's mother by certified mail shall be sufficient.

(c) The person who shall perform the abortion or his or her agent shall obtain or be provided with the written consent from either parent or legal guardian stating the names of the minor, parent, or legal guardian, that he or she is informed that the minor desires an abortion and does consent to the abortion, the date, and shall be signed by either parent or legal guardian. The unemancipated minor shall verify on the same form, by her signature and in the presence of such person who shall perform the abortion or his or her agent, that the signature of the parents, parent or legal guardian is authentic. The consent shall be kept as a part of the minor's patient file for four years.

(d) If the minor is emancipated, the person who shall perform the abortion or his or her agent shall obtain a written statement stating the name of the emancipated minor, that the minor is emancipated, the type of emancipation, the date, and shall be signed by the minor. The written statement shall be signed in the presence of the person who shall perform the abortion or his or her agent and witnessed by him or her or the agent. The emancipated minor shall also provide a license or certificate of marriage, judgment, or decree of divorce, order of emancipation or relieving her of the disabilities of nonage, or other court document evidencing her marriage, divorce, or emancipation. A copy of any such document shall be attached to the written statement and kept as a part of the minor's patient file for four years.

(e) A minor who elects not to seek or does not or cannot for any reason, including unavailability or refusal by either or both parents or legal guardian, obtain consent from either of her parents or legal guardian under this section, may petition, on her own behalf, the juvenile court, or court of equal standing, in the county in which the minor resides or in the county in which the abortion is to be performed for a waiver of the consent requirement of this section pursuant to the procedure of <u>Section 26-21-4</u>.

ALA. CODE § 26-21-4 (2012). PROCEDURE FOR WAIVER OF CONSENT REQUIREMENT --NOTICE TO PARENTS OR GUARDIAN PROHIBITED; PARTICIPATION IN PROCEEDINGS; RIGHT TO COUNSEL; HEARSAY EVIDENCE; ASSISTANCE IN PREPARING PETITION; CONFIDENTIALITY; CONTENTS OF PETITION; PRECEDENCE OF PROCEEDING; TIME FOR COURT'S DECISION; FINDINGS AND CONCLUSIONS; APPEAL; NO FEES OR COSTS.

(a) A minor who elects not to seek or does not or cannot for any reason, obtain consent from either of her parents or legal guardian, may petition, on her own behalf, the juvenile court, or the court of equal standing, in the county in which the minor resides or in the county in which the abortion is to be performed for a waiver of the consent requirement of this chapter. Notice by the court to the minor's parents, parent, or legal guardian shall not be required or permitted. The requirements and procedures under this chapter shall apply and are available to minors whether or not they are residents of this state.

(b) The minor may participate in proceedings in the court on her own behalf. The court shall advise her that she has a right to be represented by an attorney and that if she is unable to pay for the services of an attorney one will be appointed for her. If the court appoints an attorney to represent her, such attorney shall be compensated as provided in <u>Section 15-12-21</u>. If the minor petitioner chooses to represent herself, such pleadings, documents, or evidence that she may file with the court shall be liberally construed by the court so as to do substantial justice. Hearsay evidence shall be admissible.

(c) The court shall insure that the minor is given assistance in preparing and filing the petition and shall insure that the minor's identity is kept confidential. Such assistance may be provided by court personnel including intake personnel of juvenile probation services.

(d) The petition required in <u>Section 26-21-3(e)</u> shall be made under oath and shall include all of the following:

(1) A statement that the petitioner is pregnant;

(2) A statement that the petitioner is unmarried, under 18 years of age, and unemancipated;

(3) A statement that the petitioner wishes to have an abortion without the consent of either parent or legal guardian.

(4) An allegation of either or both of the following:

a. That the petitioner is sufficiently mature and well enough informed to intelligently decide whether to have an abortion without the consent of either of her parents or legal guardian.

b. That one or both of her parents or her guardian has engaged in a pattern of physical, sexual, or emotional abuse against her, or that the consent of her parents, parent or legal guardian otherwise is not in her best interest. (5) A statement as to whether the petitioner has retained an attorney and the name, address, and telephone number of her attorney.

(e) Court proceedings shall be given such precedence over other pending matters as is necessary to insure that the court may reach a decision promptly, but in no case, except as provided herein, shall the court fail to rule within 72 hours of the time the petition is filed, Saturdays, Sundays, and legal holidays excluded. Provided, however, this time requirement may be extended on the request of the minor. If a juvenile court judge is not available for the hearing provided herein, the clerk of the court in which the petition was filed shall forthwith notify the presiding circuit court judge and the presiding circuit court judge to hear the petition.

(f) The required consent shall be waived if the court finds either:

(1) That the minor is mature and well-informed enough to make the abortion decision on her own; or

(2) That performance of the abortion would be in the best interest of the minor.

(g) A court that conducts proceedings under this section shall issue written and specific factual findings and legal conclusions supporting its decision and shall order that a confidential record of the evidence be maintained for at least four years. A transcript of the proceedings shall be recorded and if there is an appeal as provided in subsection (h), a transcript of the proceedings shall be prepared forthwith.

(h) An expedited confidential and anonymous appeal shall be available to any minor to whom the court denies a waiver of consent. If notice of appeal is given, the record of appeal shall be completed and the appeal shall be perfected within five days from the filing of the notice of appeal. Briefs shall not be required but may be permitted. Because time may be of the essence regarding the performance of the abortion, the Alabama Supreme Court shall issue promptly such additional rules as it deems are necessary to insure that appeals under this section are handled in an expeditious, confidential and anonymous manner.

(i) All proceedings under this chapter shall be confidential and anonymous. In all pleadings or court documents, the minor shall be identified by initials only.

(j) No fees or costs shall be required of any minor who avails herself of the procedures provided by this section.

ALASKA

ALASKA STAT. § 25.20.025 (2012). EXAMINATION AND TREATMENT OF MINORS

(a) Except as prohibited under <u>AS 18.16.010(a)(3)</u>,

(1) a minor who is living apart from the minor's parents or legal guardian and who is managing the minor's own financial affairs, regardless of the source or extent of income, may give consent for medical and dental services for the minor;

(2) a minor may give consent for medical and dental services if the parent or legal guardian of the minor cannot be contacted or, if contacted, is unwilling either to grant or withhold consent; however, where the parent or legal guardian cannot be contacted or, if contacted, is unwilling either to grant or to withhold consent, the provider of medical or dental services shall counsel the minor keeping in mind not only the valid interests of the minor but also the valid interests of the parent or guardian and the family unit as best the provider presumes them;

(3) a minor who is the parent of a child may give consent to medical and dental services for the minor or the child;

(4) a minor may give consent for diagnosis, prevention or treatment of pregnancy, and for diagnosis and treatment of venereal disease;

(5) the parent or guardian of the minor is relieved of all financial obligation to the provider of the service under this section.

(b) The consent of a minor who represents that the minor may give consent under this section is considered valid if the person rendering the medical or dental service relied in good faith upon the representations of the minor.

(c) Nothing in this section may be construed to remove liability of the person performing the examination or treatment for failure to meet the standards of care common throughout the health professions in the state or for intentional misconduct.

ALASKA STAT. § 18.16.020. NOTICE OR CONSENT REQUIRED BEFORE MINOR'S ABORTION

(a) A person may not knowingly perform or induce an abortion upon a minor who is known to the person to be pregnant, unmarried, under 18 years of age, and unemancipated unless, before the abortion, at least one of the following applies:

(1) either

(A) one of the minor's parents, the minor's legal guardian, or the minor's custodian has been given notice of the planned abortion not less than 48 hours before the abortion is performed, or

(B) the parent, legal guardian, or custodian has consented in writing to the performance or inducement of the abortion; if a parent has consented to the abortion the 48 hour waiting period referenced in (A) of this paragraph does not apply;

(2) a court issues an order under <u>AS 18.16.030</u> authorizing the minor to consent to the abortion without notice or consent of a parent, guardian, or custodian, and the minor consents to the abortion;

(3) a court, by its inaction under <u>AS 18.16.030</u>, constructively has authorized the minor to consent to the abortion without notice and consent of a parent, guardian, or custodian, and the minor consents to the abortion; or

(4) the minor is the victim of physical abuse, sexual abuse, or a pattern of emotional abuse committed by one or both of the minor's parents or by a legal guardian or custodian of the minor and the abuse is documented by a declaration of the abuse in a signed and notarized statement by

(A) the minor; and

(B) another person who has personal knowledge of the abuse who is

(i) the sibling of the minor who is 21 years of age or older;

(ii) a law enforcement officer;

(iii) a representative of the department of Health and Social Services who has investigated the abuse;

(iv) a grandparent of the minor; or

(v) a stepparent of the minor.

(b) In (a)(1) of this section, actual notice must be given or attempted to be given in person or by telephone by either the physician who has referred the minor for an abortion or by the physician who intends to perform the abortion. An individual designated by the physician may initiate the notification process, but the actual notice shall be given by the physician. The physician giving notice of the abortion must document the notice or attempted notice in the minor's medical record and take reasonable steps to verify that the person to whom the notice is provided is the parent, legal guardian, or custodian of the minor seeking an abortion. Reasonable steps to provide notice must include (1) if in person, requiring the person to show government-issued identification along with additional documentation of the person's relationship to the minor; additional documentation may include the minor's birth certificate or a court order of adoption, guardianship, or custodianship;

(2) if by telephone, initiating the call, attempting to verify through a review of published telephone directories that the number to be dialed is that of the minor's parent, legal guardian, or custodian, and asking questions of the person to verify that the person's relationship to the minor is that of parent, legal guardian, or custodian; when notice is attempted by telephone but the physician or physician's designee is unsuccessful in reaching the parent, legal guardian, or custodian, the physician's designee shall continue to initiate the call, in not less than two-hour increments, for not less than five attempts, in a 24-hour period.

(c) If actual notice is attempted unsuccessfully after reasonable steps have been taken as described under (b) of this section, the referring physician or the physician intending to perform an abortion on a minor may provide constructive notice to the minor's parent, legal guardian, or custodian. Constructive notice is considered to have been given 48 hours after the certified notice is mailed. In this subsection, "constructive notice" means that notice of the abortion was provided in writing and mailed by certified mail, delivery restricted to addressee only, to the last known address of the parent, legal guardian, or custodian after taking reasonable steps to verify the mailing address.

(d) A physician who suspects or receives a report of abuse under this section shall report the abuse as provided under <u>AS 47.17.020</u>.

(e) A physician who is informed that the pregnancy of a minor resulted from criminal sexual assault of the minor must retain, and take reasonable steps to preserve, the products of conception and evidence following the abortion for use by law enforcement officials in prosecuting the crime.

ARIZONA

ARIZ. REV. STAT. § 12-2454 (2012). EFFECT OF EMANCIPATION

A. An emancipation order issued pursuant to this article recognizes the minor as an adult for the following purposes:

- 1. The right to enter into a binding contract.
- 2. The ability to sue and be sued.
- 3. The right to buy and sell real property.

4. The right to establish a legal residence.

5. The obligation to pay child support.

6. The right to incur debts.

7. The right to access medical treatment and records.

8. The right to consent to medical, dental and psychiatric care without parental consent, knowledge or liability.

9. The right to consent to medical, dental and psychiatric care for the emancipated minor's child.

10. Eligibility for social services.

11. The right to obtain a license to operate equipment or perform a service.

12. The right to apply for enrollment in any school or college.

13. The ability to apply for loans.

B. An emancipation order issued pursuant to this article terminates a parent's or legal guardian's:

1. Right to the emancipated minor's income.

2. Future child support obligations relating to the emancipated minor.

3. Tort liability for the emancipated minor's actions.

4. Obligation to financially support the emancipated minor after the first day of the month following entry of this order.

5. Obligation to provide medical support for the emancipated minor.

ARIZ. REV. STAT. § 13-1413 (2012). CAPACITY OF MINOR SEXUAL ASSAULT VICTIM TO CONSENT TO MEDICAL EXAMINATION

Notwithstanding any other provision of the law, when it is not possible to contact the parents or legal guardian within the short time span in which the examination should be conducted a minor twelve years of age or older alleged to be the victim of a violation of $\frac{13-1406}{2}$ may give consent to hospital, medical and surgical examination, diagnosis and care in connection with such violation. Such consent shall not be subject to incapacity because of the victim's age. The consent of the parent, parents or legal guardian of such minor shall not be necessary to authorize such hospital, medical and surgical

examination, diagnosis and care, and such parent, parents or legal guardian shall not be liable for payment for any services rendered pursuant to this section.

ARIZ. REV. STAT. § 36-2152. PARENTAL CONSENT; EXCEPTION; HEARINGS; TIME LIMITS; VIOLATION; CLASSIFICATION; CIVIL RELIEF; STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

A. In addition to the other requirements of this chapter, a person shall not knowingly perform an abortion on a pregnant unemancipated minor unless the attending physician has secured the written and notarized consent from one of the minor's parents or the minor's guardian or conservator or unless a judge of the superior court authorizes the physician to perform the abortion pursuant to subsection B of this section. Notwithstanding $\frac{\$ 41-319}{1}$, the notarized statement of parental consent and the description of the document or notarial act recorded in the notary journal are confidential and are not public records.

B. A judge of the superior court, on petition or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, shall authorize a physician to perform the abortion if the judge determines that the pregnant minor is mature and capable of giving informed consent to the proposed abortion. If the judge determines that the pregnant minor is not mature or if the pregnant minor does not claim to be mature, the judge shall determine whether the performance of an abortion on her without the consent from one of her parents or her guardian or conservator would be in her best interests and shall authorize a physician to perform the abortion without consent if the judge concludes that the pregnant minor's best interests would be served.

C. If the pregnant minor claims to be mature at a proceeding held pursuant to subsection B of this section, the minor must prove by clear and convincing evidence that she is sufficiently mature and capable of giving informed consent without consulting her parent or legal guardian based on her experience level, perspective and judgment. In assessing the pregnant minor's experience level, the court may consider, among other relevant factors, the minor's age and experiences working outside the home, living away from home, traveling on her own, handling personal finances and making other significant decisions. In assessing the pregnant minor's perspective, the court may consider, among other relevant factors, what steps the minor took to explore her options and the extent to which she considered and weighed the potential consequences of each option. In assessing the pregnant minor's judgment, the court may consider, among other relevant factors, the minor's conduct since learning of her pregnancy and her intellectual ability to understand her options and to make an informed decision.

D. The pregnant minor may participate in the court proceedings on her own behalf. The court shall appoint a guardian ad litem for her. The court shall advise her that she has the right to court appointed counsel and, on her request, shall provide her with counsel unless she appears through private counsel or she knowingly and intelligently waives her right to counsel.

E. Proceedings in the court under this section are confidential and have precedence over other pending matters. Members of the public shall not inspect, obtain copies of or otherwise have access to records of court proceedings under this section unless authorized by law. A judge who conducts proceedings under this section shall make in writing specific factual findings and legal conclusions supporting the decision and shall order a confidential record of the evidence to be maintained, including the judge's own findings and conclusions. The minor may file the petition using a fictitious name. For purposes of this subsection, public does not include judges, clerks, administrators, professionals or other persons employed by or working under the supervision of the court or employees of other public agencies who are authorized by state or federal rule or law to inspect and copy closed court records.

F. The court shall hold the hearing and shall issue a ruling within forty-eight hours, excluding weekends and holidays, after the petition is filed. If the court fails to issue a ruling within this time period, the petition is deemed to have been granted and the consent requirement is waived.

G. An expedited confidential appeal is available to a pregnant minor for whom the court denies an order authorizing an abortion without parental consent. The appellate court shall hold the hearing and issue a ruling within forty-eight hours, excluding weekends and holidays, after the petition for appellate review is filed. Filing fees are not required of the pregnant minor at either the trial or the appellate level.

H. Parental consent or judicial authorization is not required under this section if either:

1. The pregnant minor certifies to the attending physician that the pregnancy resulted from sexual conduct with a minor by the minor's parent, stepparent, uncle, grandparent, sibling, adoptive parent, legal guardian or foster parent or by a person who lives in the same household with the minor and the minor's mother. The physician performing the abortion shall report the sexual conduct with a minor to the proper law enforcement officials pursuant to $\S 13-3620$ and shall preserve and forward a sample of the fetal tissue to these officials for use in a criminal investigation.

2. The attending physician certifies in the pregnant minor's medical record that, on the basis of the physician's good faith clinical judgment, the pregnant minor has a condition that so complicates her medical condition as to necessitate the immediate abortion of her pregnancy to avert her death or for which a delay will create serious risk of substantial and irreversible impairment of major bodily function.

I. A person who performs an abortion in violation of this section is guilty of a class 1 misdemeanor. A person is not subject to any liability under this section if the person establishes by written evidence that the person relied on evidence sufficient to convince a careful and prudent person that the representations of the pregnant minor regarding information necessary to comply with this section are true.

J. In addition to other remedies available under the common or statutory law of this state, one or both of the minor's parents or the minor's guardian may bring a civil action in the superior court in the county in which the parents or the guardian resides to obtain appropriate relief for a violation of this section, unless the pregnancy resulted from the criminal conduct of the parent or guardian. The civil action may be based on a claim that failure to obtain consent was a result of simple negligence, gross negligence, wantonness, wilfulness, intention or any other legal standard of care. The civil action may be brought against the person who performs the abortion in violation of this section and any person who causes, aids or assists a minor to obtain an abortion without meeting the requirements of this section. Relief pursuant to this subsection includes the following:

1. Money damages for all psychological, emotional and physical injuries that result from the violation of this section.

2. Statutory damages in an amount equal to five thousand dollars or three times the cost of the abortion, whichever is greater.

3. Reasonable attorney fees and costs.

K. A civil action brought pursuant to this section must be initiated within six years after the violation occurred.

L. The consent required by this section must be obtained on a form prescribed by the department of health services. At a minimum, the form must:

1. List the possible medical risks that may occur with any surgical, medical or diagnostic procedure, including the potential for infection, blood clots, hemorrhage, allergic reactions and death.

2. List the possible medical risks that may occur with a surgical abortion, including hemorrhage, uterine perforation, sterility, injury to the bowel or bladder, a possible hysterectomy as a result of a complication or injury during the procedure and failure to remove all products of conception that may result in an additional procedure.

3. List the possible medical risks that may occur with a medication abortion, including hemorrhage, infection, failure to remove all products of conception that may result in an additional procedure, sterility and the possible continuation of the pregnancy.

4. Require the pregnant minor's and the pregnant minor's parent's initials on each page of the form and a full signature on the final page of the form.

5. Include a space for the notary's signature and seal on the final page of the form.

M. The physician must maintain the form in the pregnant minor's records for seven years after the date of the procedure or five years after the date of the minor's maturity, whichever is longer.

ARKANSAS

ARK. CODE ANN. § 20-9-602 (2012). CONSENT GENERALLY

It is recognized and established that, in addition to other authorized persons, any one (1) of the following persons may consent, either orally or otherwise, to any surgical or medical treatment or procedure not prohibited by law that is suggested, recommended, prescribed, or directed by a licensed physician:

(1) Any adult, for himself or herself;

(2)(A) Any parent, whether an adult or a minor, for his or her minor child or for his or her adult child of unsound mind whether the child is of the parent's blood, an adopted child, a stepchild, a foster child not in custody of the Department of Human Services, or a preadoptive child not in custody of the Department of Human Services.

(B) However, the father of an illegitimate child cannot consent for the child solely on the basis of parenthood;

(3) Any married person, whether an adult or a minor, for himself or herself;

(4) Any female, regardless of age or marital status, for herself when given in connection with pregnancy or childbirth, except the unnatural interruption of a pregnancy;

(5) Any person standing in loco parentis, whether formally serving or not, and any guardian, conservator, or custodian, for his or her ward or other charge under disability;

(6) Any emancipated minor, for himself or herself;

(7) Any unemancipated minor of sufficient intelligence to understand and appreciate the consequences of the proposed surgical or medical treatment or procedures, for himself or herself;

(8) Any adult, for his or her minor sibling or his or her adult sibling of unsound mind;

(9) During the absence of a parent so authorized and empowered, any maternal grandparent and, if the father is so authorized and empowered, any paternal grandparent, for his or her minor grandchild or for his or her adult grandchild of unsound mind;

(10) Any married person, for a spouse of unsound mind;

(11) Any adult child, for his or her mother or father of unsound mind;

(12) Any minor incarcerated in the Department of Correction or the Department of Community Correction, for himself or herself; and

(13)(A) Any foster parent or preadoptive parent for a child in custody of the Department of Human Services in:

(i)(a) Emergency situations.

(b) As used in this subdivision, "emergency situation" means a situation in which, in competent medical judgment, the proposed surgical or medical treatment or procedures are immediately or imminently necessary and any delay occasioned by an attempt to obtain a consent would reasonably be expected to jeopardize the life, health, or safety of the person affected or would reasonably be expected to result in disfigurement or impaired faculties;

- (ii) Routine medical treatment;
- (iii) Ongoing medical treatment;

(iv) Nonsurgical procedures by a primary care provider; and

(v) Nonsurgical procedures by a specialty care provider.

(B) The Department of Human Services shall be given timely notice of all admissions and discharges consented to by a foster parent or preadoptive parent for a child in custody of the Department of Human Services.

(C) The consent of a representative of the Department of Human Services is required for:

(i) Nonemergency surgical procedures;

(ii) Nonemergency invasive procedures;

(iii) "End of life" nonemergency procedures such as do-not-resuscitate orders, withdrawal of life support, and organ donation; and

(iv) Nonemergency medical procedures relating to a criminal investigation or judicial proceeding that involves gathering forensic evidence.

ARK. CODE ANN. §20-16-508 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR

(a)(1) When a minor who believes himself or herself to have a sexually transmitted disease consents to the provision of medical care or surgical care or services by a hospital or public clinic or consents to the performance of medical care or surgical care or services by a physician who is licensed to practice medicine in this state, the consent:

(A) Is valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority; and

(B) Is not subject to a later disaffirmance by reason of his or her minority.

(2) The consent of a spouse, parent, guardian, or any other person standing in a fiduciary capacity to the minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize hospital care or services or medical or surgical care or services to be provided to the minor by a physician licensed to practice medicine.

(b) Upon the advice and direction of a treating physician or in the case of a medical staff any one (1) of them, a physician or member of a medical staff may inform the spouse, parent, or guardian of any minor as to the treatment given or needed but shall not be obligated to do so. The information may be given to or withheld from the spouse, parent, or guardian without the consent and over the express objection of the minor.

CALIFORNIA

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6920 (2012). CAPACITY OF MINOR TO CONSENT

Subject to the limitations provided in this chapter, notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor may consent to the matters provided in this chapter, and the consent of the minor's parent or guardian is not necessary.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6921 (2012). EFFECT OF MINORITY UPON CONSENT

A consent given by a minor under this chapter is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority.

CAL. FAM. CODE § § 6922 (2012). CONDITIONS FOR CONSENT OF MINOR; LIABILITY OF PARENTS OR GUARDIANS; NOTIFICATION OF MINOR'S PARENTS OR GUARDIANS

(a) A minor may consent to the minor's medical care or dental care if all of the following conditions are satisfied:

(1) The minor is 15 years of age or older.

(2) The minor is living separate and apart from the minor's parents or guardian, whether with or without the consent of a parent or guardian and regardless of the duration of the separate residence.

(3) The minor is managing the minor's own financial affairs, regardless of the source of the minor's income.

(b) The parents or guardian are not liable for medical care or dental care provided pursuant to this section.

(c) A physician and surgeon or dentist may, with or without the consent of the minor patient, advise the minor's parent or guardian of the treatment given or needed if the physician and surgeon or dentist has reason to know, on the basis of the information given by the minor, the whereabouts of the parent or guardian.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6924 (2012). MENTAL HEALTH TREATMENT OR COUNSELING SERVICES; INVOLVEMENT OF PARENTS OR GUARDIANS; LIABILITY OF PARENTS OR GUARDIANS

(a) As used in this section:

(1) "Mental health treatment or counseling services" means the provision of mental health treatment or counseling on an outpatient basis by any of the following:

(A) A governmental agency.

(B) A person or agency having a contract with a governmental agency to provide the services.

- (C) An agency that receives funding from community united funds.
- (D) A runaway house or crisis resolution center.
- (E) A professional person, as defined in paragraph (2).
- (2) "Professional person" means any of the following:

(A) A person designated as a mental health professional in <u>Sections 622</u> to <u>626</u>, inclusive, of Article 8 of Subchapter 3 of Chapter 1 of Title 9 of the California Code of Regulations.

(B) A marriage and family therapist as defined in Chapter 13 (commencing with <u>Section 4980</u>) of Division 2 of the Business and Professions Code.

(C) A licensed educational psychologist as defined in Article 5 (commencing with <u>Section 4986</u>) of Chapter 13 of Division 2 of the Business and Professions Code.

(D) A credentialed school psychologist as described in <u>Section 49424 of</u> the Education Code.

(E) A clinical psychologist as defined in <u>Section 1316.5 of the Health and</u> <u>Safety Code</u>.

(F) The chief administrator of an agency referred to in paragraph (1) or (3).

(G) A person registered as a marriage and family therapist intern, as defined in Chapter 13 (commencing with <u>Section 4980</u>) of Division 2 of the Business and Professions Code, while working under the supervision of a licensed professional specified in <u>subdivision (g) of Section 4980.03</u> of the Business and Professions Code.

(H) A licensed professional clinical counselor, as defined in Chapter 16 (commencing with <u>Section 4999.10</u>) of Division 2 of the Business and Professions Code.

(I) A person registered as a clinical counselor intern, as defined in Chapter 16 (commencing with <u>Section 4999.10</u>) of Division 2 of the Business and Professions Code, while working under the supervision of a licensed professional specified in <u>subdivision (h) of Section 4999.12 of the</u> <u>Business and Professions Code</u>.

(3) "Residential shelter services" means any of the following:

(A) The provision of residential and other support services to minors on a temporary or emergency basis in a facility that services only minors by a governmental agency, a person or agency having a contract with a governmental agency to provide these services, an agency that receives funding from community funds, or a licensed community care facility or crisis resolution center.

(B) The provision of other support services on a temporary or emergency basis by any professional person as defined in paragraph (2).

(b) A minor who is 12 years of age or older may consent to mental health treatment or counseling on an outpatient basis, or to residential shelter services, if both of the following requirements are satisfied:

(1) The minor, in the opinion of the attending professional person, is mature enough to participate intelligently in the outpatient services or residential shelter services.

(2) The minor (A) would present a danger of serious physical or mental harm to self or to others without the mental health treatment or counseling or residential shelter services, or (B) is the alleged victim of incest or child abuse.

(c) A professional person offering residential shelter services, whether as an individual or as a representative of an entity specified in paragraph (3) of subdivision (a), shall make his or her best efforts to notify the parent or guardian of the provision of services.

(d) The mental health treatment or counseling of a minor authorized by this section shall include involvement of the minor's parent or guardian unless, in the opinion of the professional person who is treating or counseling the minor, the involvement would be inappropriate. The professional person who is treating or counseling the minor shall state in the client record whether and when the person attempted to contact the minor's parent or guardian, and whether the attempt to contact was successful or unsuccessful, or the reason why, in the professional person's opinion, it would be inappropriate to contact the minor's parent or guardian.

(e) The minor's parents or guardian are not liable for payment for mental health treatment or counseling services provided pursuant to this section unless the parent or guardian participates in the mental health treatment or counseling, and then only for services rendered with the participation of the parent or guardian. The minor's parents or guardian are not liable for payment for any residential shelter services provided pursuant to this section unless the parent or guardian consented to the provision of those services.

(f) This section does not authorize a minor to receive convulsive therapy or psychosurgery as defined in <u>subdivisions (f)</u> and (g) of Section 5325 of the Welfare and <u>Institutions Code</u>, or psychotropic drugs without the consent of the minor's parent or guardian.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6925 (2012). PREVENTION OR TREATMENT OF PREGNANCY

(a) A minor may consent to medical care related to the prevention or treatment of pregnancy.

(b) This section does not authorize a minor:

(1) To be sterilized without the consent of the minor's parent or guardian.

(2) To receive an abortion without the consent of a parent or guardian other than as provided in <u>Section 123450 of the Health and Safety Code</u>.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6926 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT OF INFECTIOUS, CONTAGIOUS, OR COMMUNICABLE DISEASES; CONSENT BY MINOR TO CERTAIN MEDICAL CARE; LIABILITY OF PARENTS OR GUARDIANS

(a) A minor who is 12 years of age or older and who may have come into contact with an infectious, contagious, or communicable disease may consent to medical care related to the diagnosis or treatment of the disease, if the disease or condition is one that is required by law or regulation adopted pursuant to law to be reported to the local health officer, or is a related sexually transmitted disease, as may be determined by the State Public Health Officer.

(b) A minor who is 12 years of age or older may consent to medical care related to the prevention of a sexually transmitted disease.

(c) The minor's parents or guardian are not liable for payment for medical care provided pursuant to this section.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6927 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT FOR RAPE

A minor who is 12 years of age or older and who is alleged to have been raped may consent to medical care related to the diagnosis or treatment of the condition and the collection of medical evidence with regard to the alleged rape.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6928 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT FOR SEXUAL ASSAULT

(a) "Sexually assaulted" as used in this section includes, but is not limited to, conduct coming within <u>Section 261</u>, <u>286</u>, or <u>288a of the Penal Code</u>.

(b) A minor who is alleged to have been sexually assaulted may consent to medical care related to the diagnosis and treatment of the condition, and the collection of medical evidence with regard to the alleged sexual assault.

(c) The professional person providing medical treatment shall attempt to contact the minor's parent or guardian and shall note in the minor's treatment record the date and time the professional person attempted to contact the parent or guardian and whether the attempt was successful or unsuccessful. This subdivision does not apply if the professional person reasonably believes that the minor's parent or guardian committed the sexual assault on the minor.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6929 (2012). DIAGNOSIS OR TREATMENT OF DRUG AND ALCOHOL ABUSE; LIABILITY FOR COST OF SERVICES; DISCLOSURE OF MEDICAL INFORMATION

(a) As used in this section:

(1) "Counseling" means the provision of counseling services by a provider under a contract with the state or a county to provide alcohol or drug abuse counseling services pursuant to Part 2 (commencing with <u>Section 5600) of Division 5 of the</u> <u>Welfare and Institutions Code</u> or pursuant to Division 10.5 (commencing with <u>Section 11750) of the Health and Safety Code</u>.

(2) "Drug or alcohol" includes, but is not limited to, any substance listed in any of the following:

(A) <u>Section 380</u> or <u>381 of the Penal Code</u>.

(B) Division 10 (commencing with <u>Section 11000</u>) of the Health and <u>Safety Code</u>.

(C) Subdivision (f) of Section 647 of the Penal Code.

(3) "LAAM" means levoalphacetylmethadol as specified in paragraph (10) of <u>subdivision (c) of Section 11055 of the Health and Safety Code</u>.

(4) "Professional person" means a physician and surgeon, registered nurse, psychologist, clinical social worker, professional clinical counselor, marriage and family therapist, registered marriage and family therapist intern when appropriately employed and supervised pursuant to Section 4980.43 of the Business and Professions Code, psychological assistant when appropriately employed and supervised pursuant to Section 2913 of the Business and Professions Code, associate clinical social worker when appropriately employed and supervised pursuant to Section 4996.18 of the Business and Professions Code, or registered clinical counselor intern when appropriately employed and supervised pursuant to Section 4996.18 of the Business and Professions Code, or registered clinical counselor intern when appropriately employed and supervised pursuant to Section 4996.20 of the Business and Professions Code.

(b) A minor who is 12 years of age or older may consent to medical care and counseling relating to the diagnosis and treatment of a drug- or alcohol-related problem.

(c) The treatment plan of a minor authorized by this section shall include the involvement of the minor's parent or guardian, if appropriate, as determined by the professional person or treatment facility treating the minor. The professional person providing medical care or counseling to a minor shall state in the minor's treatment record whether and when the professional person attempted to contact the minor's parent or guardian, and whether the attempt to contact the parent or guardian was successful or unsuccessful, or the reason why, in the opinion of the professional person, it would not be appropriate to contact the minor's parent or guardian.

(d) The minor's parent or guardian is not liable for payment for any care provided to a minor pursuant to this section, except that if the minor's parent or guardian participates in a counseling program pursuant to this section, the parent or guardian is liable for the cost of the services provided to the minor and the parent or guardian.

(e) This section does not authorize a minor to receive replacement narcotic abuse treatment, in a program licensed pursuant to Article 3 (commencing with <u>Section 11875</u>) of Chapter 1 of Part 3 of Division 10.5 of the Health and Safety Code, without the consent of the minor's parent or guardian.

(f) It is the intent of the Legislature that the state shall respect the right of a parent or legal guardian to seek medical care and counseling for a drug- or alcohol-related problem of a minor child when the child does not consent to the medical care and counseling, and nothing in this section shall be construed to restrict or eliminate this right.

(g) Notwithstanding any other provision of law, in cases where a parent or legal guardian has sought the medical care and counseling for a drug- or alcohol-related problem of a minor child, the physician and surgeon shall disclose medical information concerning the care to the minor's parent or legal guardian upon his or her request, even if the minor child does not consent to disclosure, without liability for the disclosure.

CAL. FAM. CODE § 6950 (2012). CONSENT OF COURT; CONDITIONS

(a) Upon application by a minor, the court may summarily grant consent for enlistment by the minor in the armed forces of the United States if the court determines all of the following:

(1) The minor is 16 years of age or older and resides in this state.

(2) The consent of a parent or guardian is necessary to permit the enlistment, and the minor has no parent or guardian available to give the consent.

(b) No fee may be charged for proceedings under this section.

COLORADO

COLO. REV. STAT. § 13-22-101(2012). COMPETENCE OF PERSONS EIGHTEEN YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER

(1) Notwithstanding any other provision of law enacted or any judicial decision made prior to July 1, 1973, every person, otherwise competent, shall be deemed to be of full age at the age of eighteen years or older for the following specific purposes:

(a) To enter into any legal contractual obligation and to be legally bound thereby to the full extent as any other adult person; but such obligation shall not be considered a family expense of the parents of the person who entered into the contract, under <u>section 14-6-110, C.R.S</u>.;

(b) To manage his estate in the same manner as any other adult person. This section shall not apply to custodial property given or held under the terms of the "Colorado Uniform Transfers to Minors Act", article 50 of title 11, C.R.S., or property held for a protected person under the "Colorado Probate Code", article 14 of title 15, C.R.S., unless otherwise permitted in said articles;

(c) To sue and be sued in any action to the full extent as any other adult person in any of the courts of this state, without the necessity for a guardian ad litem or someone acting in his behalf;

(d) To make decisions in regard to his own body and the body of his issue, whether natural or adopted by such person, to the full extent allowed to any other adult person.

COLO. REV. STAT. § 13-22-102 (2012). MINORS--CONSENT FOR MEDICAL CARE AND TREATMENT FOR ADDICTION TO OR USE OF DRUGS

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, any physician licensed to practice in this state, upon consultation by a minor as a patient, with the consent of such minor patient, may examine, prescribe for, and treat such minor patient for addiction to or use of drugs without the consent of or notification to the parent, parents, or legal guardian of such minor patient, or to any other person having custody or decision-making responsibility with respect to the medical care of such minor patient. In any such case the physician or any person acting pursuant to the minor's direction shall incur no civil or criminal liability by reason of having made such examination or prescription or having rendered such treatment, but this immunity shall not apply to any negligent acts or omissions by the physician or any person acting pursuant to the pursuant to the physician's direction.

COLO. REV. STAT. § 13-22-103 (2012). MINORS—CONSENT FOR MEDICAL, DENTAL, AND RELATED CARE.

(1) Except as otherwise provided in <u>sections 18-1.3-407 (4.5)</u>, <u>18-6-101</u>, <u>25-4-402</u>, and <u>12-34-104</u>, <u>C.R.S.</u>, a minor eighteen years of age or older, or a minor fifteen years of age or older who is living separate and apart from his or her parent, parents, or legal guardian, with or without the consent of his or her parent, parents, or legal guardian, and is managing his or her own financial affairs, regardless of the source of his or her income, or any minor who has contracted a lawful marriage may give consent to organ or tissue donation or the furnishing of hospital, medical, dental, emergency health, and surgical care to himself or herself. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority, and, when such consent is given, said minor shall have the same rights, powers, and obligations as if he or she had obtained majority. Consent to organ or tissue donation may be revoked pursuant to <u>section 12-34-106</u>, <u>C.R.S</u>.

(2) The consent of the parent, parents, or legal guardian of a minor described in subsection (1) of this section shall not be necessary in order to authorize organ or tissue donation or hospital, medical, dental, emergency health, or surgical care, and no hospital,

physician, surgeon, dentist, trained emergency health care provider, or agent or employee thereof who, in good faith, relies on such a minor's consent shall be liable for civil damages for failure to secure the consent of such a minor's parent, parents, or legal guardian prior to rendering such care. The parent, parents, or legal guardian of a minor described in subsection (1) of this section shall not be liable to pay the charges for the care provided the minor on said minor's consent, unless said parent, parents, or legal guardian agrees to be so liable.

(3) In addition to the authority granted in <u>section 25-4-1704(2.5), C.R.S.</u>, any parent, including a parent who is a minor, may request and consent to organ or tissue donation of his or her child or the furnishing of hospital, medical, dental, emergency health, and surgical care to his or her child or ward. The consent of a minor parent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority, and, when such consent is given, said minor parent has the same rights, powers, and obligations as if he or she were of legal age.

COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-103.5 (2012). MINORS--CONSENT FOR MEDICAL CARE--PREGNANCY

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a pregnant minor may authorize prenatal, delivery, and post-delivery medical care for herself related to the intended live birth of a child.

COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-104 (2012). TRANSPLANTS AND TRANSFUSIONS GENERALLY--DECLARATION OF POLICY--LIMIT ON LIABILITY OF MINORS

(1) The availability of scientific knowledge, skills, and materials for the transplantation, injection, transfusion, or transfer of human tissue, organs, blood, or components thereof is important to the health and welfare of the people of this state. Equally important is the duty of those performing such service or providing such materials to exercise due care under the attending circumstances to the end that those receiving health care will benefit and adverse results therefrom will be minimized by the use of available and proven scientific safeguards. The imposition of legal liability without fault upon the persons and organizations engaged in such scientific procedures may inhibit the exercise of sound medical judgment and restrict the availability of important scientific knowledge, skills, and materials. It is, therefore, the public policy of this state to promote the health and welfare of the people by emphasizing the importance of exercising due care, and by limiting the legal liability arising out of such scientific procedures to instances of negligence or willful misconduct.

(2) The donation, whether for or without valuable consideration, the acquisition, preparation, transplantation, injection, or transfusion of any human tissue, organ, blood, or component thereof for or to a human being is the performance of a medical service and does not, in any way, constitute a sale. No physician, surgeon, hospital, blood bank, tissue bank, or other person or entity who donates, obtains, prepares, transplants, injects, transfuses, or otherwise transfers, or who assists or participates in donating, obtaining, preparing, transplanting, injecting, transfusing, or transferring any tissue, organ, blood, or

component thereof from one or more human beings, living or dead, to another living human being for the purpose of therapy or transplantation needed by him for his health or welfare shall be liable for any damages of any kind or description directly or indirectly caused by or resulting from any such activity; except that each such person or entity remains liable for his or its own negligence or willful misconduct.

(3) Any provision of the law to the contrary notwithstanding, any minor who has reached the age of eighteen years may give consent to the donation of his or her blood, organs, or tissue and to the penetration of tissue which is necessary to accomplish such donation. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent, parents, or legal guardian of such a minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize such donation of blood, organs, or tissue and penetration of tissue.

(4) Any provision of the law to the contrary notwithstanding, a minor who is at least sixteen years of age but is less than eighteen years of age may give consent to the donation of his or her blood and to the penetration of tissue that is necessary to accomplish the donation, so long as the minor's parent or legal guardian consents

COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-105 (2012). MINORS--BIRTH CONTROL SERVICES RENDERED BY PHYSICIANS

Except as otherwise provided in part 1 of article 6 of title 18, C.R.S., birth control procedures, supplies, and information may be furnished by physicians licensed under article 36 of title 12, C.R.S., to any minor who is pregnant, or a parent, or married, or who has the consent of his parent or legal guardian, or who has been referred for such services by another physician, a clergyman, a family planning clinic, a school or institution of higher education, or any agency or instrumentality of this state or any subdivision thereof, or who requests and is in need of birth control procedures, supplies, or information.

COLO. REV. STAT. §13-22-106 (2012). MINORS--CONSENT--SEXUAL OFFENSE

(1) Any physician licensed to practice in this state, upon consultation by a minor as a patient who indicates that he or she was the victim of a sexual offense pursuant to part 4 of article 3 of title 18, C.R.S., with the consent of such minor patient, may perform customary and necessary examinations to obtain evidence of the sexual offense and may prescribe for and treat the patient for any immediate condition caused by the sexual offense.

(2)(a) Prior to examining or treating a minor pursuant to subsection (1) of this section, a physician shall make a reasonable effort to notify the parent, parents, legal guardian, or any other person having custody or decision-making responsibility with respect to the medical care of such minor of the sexual offense.

(b) So long as the minor has consented, the physician may examine and treat the minor as provided for in subsection (1) of this section whether or not the physician has been able to make the notification provided for in paragraph (a) of this subsection (2) and whether or not those notified have given consent, but, if the person having custody or decision-making responsibility with respect to the minor's medical care objects to treatment, then the physician shall proceed under the provisions of part 3 of article 3 of title 19, C.R.S.

(c) Nothing in this section shall be deemed to relieve any person from the requirements of the provisions of part 3 of article 3 of title 19, C.R.S., concerning child abuse.

(3) If a minor is unable to give the consent required by this section by reason of age or mental or physical condition and it appears that the minor has been the victim of a sexual assault, the physician shall not examine or treat the minor as provided in subsection (1) of this section but shall proceed under the provisions of part 3 of article 3 of title 19, C.R.S.

(4) A physician shall incur no civil or criminal liability by reason of having examined or treated a minor pursuant to subsection (1) of this section, but this immunity shall not apply to any negligent acts or omissions by the physician.

CONNECTICUT

CONN. GEN. STAT. § 19A-285 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR TO MEDICAL, DENTAL, HEALTH OR HOSPITAL SERVICES FOR CHILD

(a) Any minor who has been married or who has borne a child may give effective consent to medical, dental, health and hospital services for his or her child.

(b) Any such minor who has given effective consent as provided in subsection (a) of this section shall be legally liable for any fees, costs or expenses incurred as a result of the rendering of any such service.

DELAWARE

DEL. CODE ANN. TIT. 13, § 707. CONSENT TO HEALTH CARE OF MINORS

(a) Definitions.-- As used in this section:

(1) "Blood testing" includes Early Periodic Screening, Diagnosis, and Treatment (EPSDT) testing and other blood testing deemed necessary by documented history or symptomatology but excludes HIV/AIDS testing and controlled substance

testing or any other testing for which separate court order or informed consent as provided by law is required.

(2) "Medical treatment" means developmental screening, mental health screening and treatment, and ordinary and necessary medical and dental examination and treatment, including blood testing, preventive care including ordinary immunizations, tuberculin testing and well-child care. Medical treatment also means the examination and treatment of any laceration, fracture or other traumatic injury, or any symptom, disease or pathology which may, in the judgment of the treating health care professional, if left untreated, reasonably be expected to threaten health or life.

(3) "Relative caregiver" or "caregiver" means an adult person, who by blood, marriage or adoption, is the great grandparent, grandparent, step grandparent, great aunt, aunt, great uncle, uncle, stepparent, brother, sister, step brother, step sister, half brother, half sister, niece, nephew, first cousin or first cousin once removed of a minor and with whom the minor resides, but who is not the legal custodian or guardian of the minor.

(b) Parties authorized to give consent.-- Consent to the performance upon or for any minor by any licensed medical, surgical, dental, psychological or osteopathic practitioner or any nurse practitioner/clinical nurse specialist or any hospital or public clinic or their agents or employees of any lawful medical treatment, and to the furnishing of hospitalization and other reasonably necessary care in connection therewith, may be given by:

(1) A parent or guardian of any minor for such minor;

(2) A married minor for himself or herself or, if such married minor be unable to give consent by reason of disability, then by his or her spouse;

(3) A minor of the age of 18 years or more for himself or herself;

(4) A minor parent for his or her child;

(5) A minor or by any person professing to be serving as temporary custodian of such minor at the request of a parent or guardian of such minor for the examination and treatment of (i) any laceration, fracture or other traumatic injury suffered by such minor, or (ii) any symptom, disease or pathology which may, in the judgment of the attending personnel preparing such treatment, if untreated, reasonably be expected to threaten the health or life of such minor; provided, however, that the consent given shall be effective only after reasonable efforts shall have been made to obtain the consent of the parent or guardian of said minor; or

(6) A relative caregiver acting pursuant to an Affidavit of Establishment of Power to Relative Caregivers to Consent to Medical Treatment of Minors.

(c) Effect of consent.-- Any consent given by or for a minor pursuant to the authority of any provision of this chapter shall be valid and effective for all purposes, and, notwithstanding any misrepresentation as to age, status as parent, guardian or custodian or as to marital status, made to any practitioner, hospital or clinic for purposes of inducing the furnishing of health care to such minor, shall bind such minor, his or her parent, spouse, heirs, executors and administrators and shall not be subject to subsequent disaffirmance by reason of minority.

(d) Liability of persons responsible for medical care.-- Nothing contained in this section shall be construed to relieve any practitioner, hospital, clinic or their agents or employees from liability for negligence in diagnosis, care and treatment or for the performance of any procedure not reasonably required for the preservation of life or health.

DEL. CODE ANN. TIT. 13, § 709 (2012). CONSENT OF A MINOR TO DONATE BLOOD VOLUNTARILY WITHOUT THE NECESSITY OF OBTAINING PARENTAL PERMISSION OR AUTHORIZATION

(a) Anything otherwise provided in the law to the contrary notwithstanding, any person over 17 years old shall be eligible to donate blood in any voluntary and noncompensatory blood program without parental permission or authorization.

(b) The consent given by a minor under this section shall, notwithstanding his or her minority, be valid and legally effective for all purposes and shall be binding upon such minor, his or her parents, legal guardians, spouse, heirs, executors and administrators as effectively as if such minor were 18 years of age or over at the time of giving such consent. A minor giving such consent shall be deemed to have the same legal capacity to act and the same legal obligations with regard to giving such consent as if such minor were 18 years of age or over. Consent so given shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of such minority and the consent of no other person or court shall be necessary for performance of the lawful procedures required to be performed in order to receive such donation.

(c) Such consent so given by a minor as described above shall be interpreted as a contract permitting penetration of tissue which is necessary to accomplish such donation.

DEL. CODE ANN. TIT. 13, § 710 (2012). MINORS' CONSENT TO DIAGNOSTIC AND LAWFUL THERAPEUTIC PROCEDURES RELATING TO CARE AND TREATMENT FOR PREGNANCY OR CONTAGIOUS DISEASES

(a) A minor 12 years of age or over who professes to be either pregnant or afflicted with contagious, infectious or communicable diseases within the meaning of Chapters 5 and 7 of Title 16, or who professes to be exposed to the chance of becoming pregnant, may give written consent, except to abortion, to any licensed physician, hospital or public clinic for

any diagnostic, preventive, lawful therapeutic procedures, medical or surgical care and treatment, including X rays, by any physician licensed for the practice of medicine or surgery or osteopathic medicine or surgery in this State and by any hospital or public clinic, their qualified employees or agents while acting within the scope of their employment.

(b) Consent so given by a minor 12 years of age or over shall, notwithstanding his or her minority, be valid and legally effective for all purposes, regardless of whether such minor's profession of pregnancy or contagious disease is subsequently medically confirmed, and shall be binding upon such minor, his or her parents, legal guardians, spouse, heirs, executors and administrators as effectively as if the minor were of full legal age at the time of giving of the consent. A minor giving the consent shall be deemed to have the same legal capacity to act and the same legal obligations with regard to giving consent as if the minor were of full legal age. Consent so given shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of such minority; and the consent of no other person or court shall be necessary for the performance of the diagnostic and lawful therapeutic procedures, medical or surgical care and treatment rendered such minor.

(c) The physician licensed for the practice of medicine or surgery or hospital to whom such consent shall be given may, in the sole exercise of his, her or its discretion, either provide or withhold from the parents or legal guardian or spouse of such minor such information as to diagnosis, therapeutic procedures, care and treatment rendered or to be rendered the minor as such physician, surgeon or hospital deems to be advisable under the circumstances, having primary regard for the interests of the minor.

(d) The parents, legal guardian or spouse of a consenting minor shall not be liable for payment for diagnostic and lawful therapeutic procedures performed, medical or surgical care or treatment rendered or hospital confinement pursuant to this section.

(e) Notice of intention to perform any operation otherwise permitted under this section shall be given the parents or legal guardian of such minor at their last known address, if available, by telegram sent at time of diagnosis by the surgeon designated to perform such operation; provided, that such operation may proceed forthwith after diagnosis if there is reason to believe that delay would endanger the life of such minor or there is a reasonable probability of irreparable injury.

(f) Nothing contained in this section shall be construed to relieve any licensed physician, hospital or public clinic, their agents or employees, from liability for their negligence in the diagnosis, care and treatment rendered such minor.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

D.C. CODE ANN. § 4-1341.01 (2012). DEFINITIONS

FLORIDA

FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.015 (2012). DISABILITIES OF NONAGE; REMOVAL

(1) A circuit court has jurisdiction to remove the disabilities of nonage of a minor age 16 or older residing in this state upon a petition filed by the minor's natural or legal guardian or, if there is none, by a guardian ad litem.

(2) The petition shall contain the following information:

(a) The name, address, residence, and date of birth of the minor.

(b) The name, address, and current location of each of the minor's parents, if known.

(c) The name, date of birth, custody, and location of any children born to the minor.

(d) A statement of the minor's character, habits, education, income, and mental capacity for business, and an explanation of how the needs of the minor with respect to food, shelter, clothing, medical care, and other necessities will be met.

(e) Whether the minor is a party to or the subject of a pending judicial proceeding in this state or any other jurisdiction, or the subject of a judicial order of any description issued in connection with such pending judicial proceeding.

(f) A statement of the reason why the court should remove the disabilities of nonage.

(3) If the petition is filed by the natural or legal guardian, the court must appoint an attorney ad litem for the minor child, and the minor child shall be brought before the court to determine if the interest of the minor will be fully protected by the removal of disabilities of nonage. The attorney ad litem shall represent the child in all related proceedings.

(4) If the petition is filed by the guardian ad litem or next friend, service of process must be perfected on the natural parents.

(5) If both parents are not jointly petitioning the court for the removal of the disabilities of nonage of the minor, service of process must be made upon the nonpetitioning parent. Constructive service of process may be used, provided the petitioning parent makes an actual, diligent search to discover the location of, and provide notice to, the nonpetitioning parent.

(6) The court shall consider the petition and receive such evidence as it deems necessary to rule on the petition. If the court determines that removal of the disabilities of nonage is

in the minor's best interest, it shall enter an order to that effect. An order removing the disabilities of nonage shall have the effect of giving the minor the status of an adult for purposes of all criminal and civil laws of the state, and shall authorize the minor thereafter to exercise all of the rights and responsibilities of persons who are 18 years of age or older.

(7) The court shall consider the petition and, if satisfied that the removal of the disabilities is in the minor's best interest, shall remove the disabilities of nonage; and shall authorize the minor to perform all acts that the minor could do if he or she were 18 years of age.

(8) The judgment shall be recorded in the county in which the minor resides, and a certified copy shall be received as evidence of the removal of disabilities of nonage for all matters in all courts.

FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.06 (2012). REMOVAL OF DISABILITIES OF MINORS; DONATION OF BLOOD WITHOUT PARENTAL CONSENT

Any minor who has reached the age of 17 years may give consent to the donation, without compensation therefor, of her or his blood and to the penetration of tissue which is necessary to accomplish such donation. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority, unless the parent or parents of such minor specifically object, in writing, to the donation or penetration of the skin.

FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.065 (2012). UNWED PREGNANT MINOR OR MINOR MOTHER; CONSENT TO MEDICAL SERVICES FOR MINOR OR MINOR'S CHILD VALID

(1) An unwed pregnant minor may consent to the performance of medical or surgical care or services relating to her pregnancy by a hospital or clinic or by a physician licensed under chapter 458 or chapter 459, and such consent is valid and binding as if she had achieved her majority.

(2) An unwed minor mother may consent to the performance of medical or surgical care or services for her child by a hospital or clinic or by a physician licensed under chapter 458 or chapter 459, and such consent is valid and binding as if she had achieved her majority.

(3) Nothing in this act shall affect the provisions of $\underline{s. 390.0111}$.

FLA. STAT. ANN. § 743.066 (2012). REMOVAL OF DISABILITY OF MINORS ADJUDICATED AS ADULTS

The disability of nonage of a minor adjudicated as an adult and in the custody or under the supervision of the Department of Corrections is removed, as such disability relates to health care services, except in regard to medical services relating to abortion and sterilization.

GEORGIA

GA. CODE ANN. § 31-9-2 (2012). PERSONS WHO MAY CONSENT TO SURGICAL OR MEDICAL TREATMENT

(a) In addition to such other persons as may be authorized and empowered, any one of the following persons is authorized and empowered to consent, either orally or otherwise, to any surgical or medical treatment or procedures not prohibited by law which may be suggested, recommended, prescribed, or directed by a duly licensed physician:

(1) Any adult, for himself or herself, whether by living will, advance directive for health care, or otherwise;

(1.1) Any person authorized to give such consent for the adult under an advance directive for health care or durable power of attorney for health care under Chapter 32 of this title;

(2) In the absence or unavailability of a person authorized pursuant to paragraph (1.1) of this subsection, any married person for his or her spouse;

(3) In the absence or unavailability of a living spouse, any parent, whether an adult or a minor, for his or her minor child;

(4) Any person temporarily standing in loco parentis, whether formally serving or not, for the minor under his or her care; and any guardian, for his or her ward;

(5) Any female, regardless of age or marital status, for herself when given in connection with pregnancy, or the prevention thereof, or childbirth;

(6) Upon the inability of any adult to consent for himself or herself and in the absence of any person to consent under paragraphs (1.1) through (5) of this subsection, the following persons in the following order of priority:

- (A) Any adult child for his or her parents;
- (B) Any parent for his or her adult child;
- (C) Any adult for his or her brother or sister;
- (D) Any grandparent for his or her grandchild;
- (E) Any adult grandchild for his or her grandparent; or

(F) Any adult niece, nephew, aunt, or uncle of the patient who is related to the patient in the first degree; or

(7) Upon the inability of any adult to consent for himself or herself and in the absence of any person to consent under paragraphs (1.1) through (6) of this subsection, an adult friend of the patient. For purposes of this paragraph, "adult friend" means an adult who has exhibited special care and concern for the patient, who is generally familiar with the patient's health care views and desires, and who is willing and able to become involved in the patient's health care decisions and to act in the patient's best interest. The adult friend shall sign and date an acknowledgment form provided by the hospital or other health care facility in which the patient is located for placement in the patient's records certifying that he or she meets such criteria.

(a.1) In the absence, after reasonable inquiry, of any person authorized in subsection (a) of this Code section to consent for the patient, a hospital or other health care facility or any interested person may initiate proceedings for expedited judicial intervention to appoint a temporary medical consent guardian pursuant to <u>Code Section 29-4-18</u>.

(b) Any person authorized and empowered to consent under subsection (a) of this Code section shall, after being informed of the provisions of this Code section, act in good faith to consent to surgical or medical treatment or procedures which the patient would have wanted had the patient understood the circumstances under which such treatment or procedures are provided. The person who consents on behalf of the patient in accordance with subsection (a) of this Code section shall have the right to visit the patient in accordance with the hospital or health care facility's visitation policy.

(c) For purposes of this Code section, the term "inability of any adult to consent for himself or herself" means a determination in the medical record by a licensed physician after the physician has personally examined the adult that the adult "lacks sufficient understanding or capacity to make significant responsible decisions" regarding his or her medical treatment or the ability to communicate by any means such decisions.

(d)(1) No hospital or other health care facility, health care provider, or other person or entity shall be subject to civil or criminal liability or discipline for unprofessional conduct solely for relying in good faith on any direction or decision by any person reasonably believed to be authorized and empowered to consent under subsection (a) of this Code section even if death or injury to the patient ensues. Each hospital or other health care facility, health care provider, and any other person or entity who acts in good faith reliance on any such direction or decision shall be protected and released to the same extent as though such person had interacted directly with the patient as a fully competent person.

(2) No person authorized and empowered to consent under subsection (a) of this Code section who, in good faith, acts with due care for the benefit of the patient,

or who fails to act, shall be subject to civil or criminal liability for such action or inaction.

GA. CODE ANN. § 37-7-8 (2012). CONSENT OF MINORS FOR TREATMENT OF DRUG ABUSE; "DRUG" DEFINED; VALIDITY OF CONSENT; INFORMATION TO OTHER PERSONS

(a) As used in this Code section, the term "drug" means any drug as defined in <u>Code</u> <u>Section 26-3-2</u>, any dangerous drug as defined in <u>Code Section 16-13-71</u>, any controlled substance as defined in <u>Code Section 16-13-21</u>, and any narcotic drug as defined in <u>Code</u> <u>Section 16-13-21</u>.

(b) The consent to the provision of medical or surgical care or services by a hospital or public clinic or to the performance of medical or surgical care or services by a physician licensed to practice medicine and surgery, when such consent is given by a minor who is or professes to be suffering from drug abuse, shall be as valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his majority, provided that any such treatment shall involve procedures and therapy related to conditions or illnesses arising out of the drug abuse which gave rise to the consent authorized under this Code section. Any such consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of minority. The consent of no other person or persons, including but not limited to a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian, shall be necessary in order to authorize the provision to such minor of such medical or surgical care or services as are described in this subsection.

(c) Upon the advice and direction of a treating physician or, if more than one, of any one of them, a member of the medical staff of a hospital or public clinic or a physician licensed to practice medicine and surgery may, but shall not be obligated to, inform the spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian of any such minor as to the treatment given or needed. Such information may be given to or withheld from the spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian without the consent of the minor patient and even over the express refusal of the minor patient to the providing of such information.

HAWAII

HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-1 (2012). DEFINITIONS

For the purpose of this chapter, the following terms shall be defined as follows:

"Family planning services" includes counseling and medical care designed to facilitate family planning.

"Medical care and services" means the diagnosis, examination, and administration of medication in the treatment of venereal diseases, pregnancy, and family planning services. It shall not include surgery or any treatment to induce abortion.

"Minor" shall be any person from the age of fourteen to seventeen inclusive.

HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-2 (2012). CONSENT VALID

The consent to the provision of medical care and services by public and private hospitals or public and private clinics, or the performance of medical care and services by a physician licensed to practice medicine, when executed by a female minor who is or professes to be pregnant, or by a minor who is or professes to be afflicted with a venereal disease, or a minor seeking family planning services shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority as the case may be; that is, a female minor who is, or professes to be pregnant, or a minor who is, or professes to be afflicted with a venereal disease, or a minor seeking family planning services shall be deemed to have, and shall have the same legal capacity to act, and the same legal obligations with regard to the giving of such consent to such hospitals and such clinics or medical care and services to be provided by a physician licensed to practice medicine, as a person of full legal age and capacity, the infancy of the minor and any contrary provisions of law notwithstanding, and such consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of such minority; and the consent of no other person or persons (including, but not limited to a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian) shall be necessary in order to authorize such hospitals or such clinics or medical care and services provided by a physician licensed to practice medicine, to such a minor.

HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-3 (2012). PROVIDING INFORMATION

Public and private hospitals, or public and private clinics or physicians licensed to practice medicine may, at the discretion of the treating physician, inform the spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian of any minor patient of the provision of medical care and services to the minor or disclose any information pertaining to such care and services after consulting with the minor patient to whom such medical care and services have been provided under this chapter.

If the minor patient is not diagnosed as being pregnant or afflicted with venereal disease, such information as well as the application for diagnosis may be disclosed, at the discretion of the treating physician after consulting with the minor patient.

HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577A-4 (2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY; COUNSELING

(a) If a minor consents to receive medical care and services, the spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian of the minor patient shall not be liable for the legal obligations resulting from the furnishing of medical care and services provided by the public and private hospital, or public and private clinic or physician licensed to practice medicine. A minor who consents to the provision of medical care and services under this section shall assume financial responsibility for the costs of such medical care and services. Any other law to the contrary notwithstanding, no spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian whose consent has not been obtained or who has no prior knowledge that the minor has consented to the

provision of such medical care and services shall be liable for the costs incurred by virtue of the minor's consent.

(b) Medical care and services shall include individual counseling for each minor patient by a physician licensed to practice medicine. Such counseling shall seek to open the lines of communication between parent and child.

HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577D-1 (2012). DEFINITIONS

For the purposes of this chapter, the following terms shall be defined as follows:

"Licensed health care practitioner" includes dentists licensed under chapter 448, physicians licensed under chapter 453, physician assistants licensed under chapter 453, and advanced practice registered nurses licensed under chapter 457.

"Minor without support" means a person who is at least fourteen years of age but less than eighteen years of age who is not under the care, supervision, or control of a parent, custodian, or legal guardian.

"Primary medical care and services" means health services that include screening, counseling, immunizations, medication, and treatment of illnesses and medical conditions customarily provided by licensed health care practitioners in an outpatient setting. As used in this chapter, "primary medical care and services" does not include invasive care, such as surgery, that goes beyond standard injections, laceration care, or treatment of simple abscesses.

HAW. REV. STAT. ANN. § 577D-2 (2012). CONSENT TO PRIMARY MEDICAL CARE AND SERVICES

(a) A licensed health care practitioner may provide primary medical care and services to a minor who consents to the primary medical care and services if the physician reasonably believes that:

(1) The minor understands the significant benefits and risks of the proposed primary medical care and services and can communicate an informed consent;

- (2) The primary medical care and services are for the minor's benefit; and
- (3) The minor is a "minor without support", as defined in section 577D-1.

(b) Any consent given under this section shall be valid and binding as if the minor had reached the age of majority and the minor shall be deemed to have, and shall have the same legal capacity to act, and the same legal obligations with regard to the giving of an

informed consent, as a person of full legal age and capacity, the infancy of the minor and any contrary provisions of law notwithstanding.

(c) The consent given under this section shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of the patient's minority.

(d) No consent of any other person, including a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian, shall be necessary to authorize a licensed health care practitioner to provide primary medical care and services to a minor without support under this section.

(e) Any licensed health care practitioner who in good faith renders primary medical care and services to a minor without support in accordance with the requirements of subsection (a) shall have immunity from any civil or criminal liability based on that determination; provided that a licensed health care practitioner whose determination under subsection (a) is the result of gross negligence or wilful or wanton acts or omissions shall be liable for damages suffered by the minor resulting from the gross negligence or wilful or wanton acts or omissions.

(f) If a minor without support consents to receive primary medical care and services, the spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian of the minor shall not be liable for the legal obligations resulting from the primary medical care and services provided by a licensed health care practitioner. A minor without support who consents to the provision of primary medical care and services under this chapter shall assume financial responsibility for the costs of the primary medical care and services. Notwithstanding any other law to the contrary, a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian whose consent has not been obtained or who has no prior knowledge that a minor without support has consented to the provision of primary medical care and services shall not be liable for the costs incurred by virtue of the minor's consent.

(g) No licensed health care practitioner shall be held liable for treating a minor patient who has misrepresented that he or she is a minor without support.

(h) Notwithstanding any other law to the contrary, an action to recover any debt founded upon any contract, obligation, or liability made pursuant to this chapter shall not commence until the minor without support has reached the age of majority; provided that any action shall commence within two years of the date the minor reaches the age of majority.

(i) If a claim for primary medical care or services obtained under this chapter is filed with a managed care plan or health insurance plan under which a minor without support is enrolled, and the minor does not want the plan to disclose information regarding the claim to a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian, the minor, or the licensed health care practitioner rendering the primary medical care and services on behalf of the minor, shall so notify the plan prior to submitting the claim. The plan may require that the request for confidential communication be made in writing and that it contain a statement that disclosure of all or part of the information to which the request pertains could endanger the minor. The plan shall have fourteen days to make any changes necessary to comply with the request for confidentiality. The plan may accommodate requests by the minor or the licensed health care practitioner to receive communications related to the primary medical care and services by alternative means or at alternative locations.

IDAHO

IDAHO CODE ANN. § 18-609A (2012). CONSENT REQUIRED FOR ABORTIONS FOR MINORS

(1) Except as otherwise provided in this section, a person shall not knowingly perform an abortion on a pregnant unemancipated minor unless the attending physician has secured the written consent from one (1) of the minor's parents or the minor's guardian or conservator.

(2) A judge of the district court shall, on petition or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, authorize a physician to perform the abortion if the judge determines, by clear and convincing evidence, that:

- (a) The pregnant minor is mature and capable of giving informed consent to the proposed abortion; or
- (b) The performance of an abortion would be in her best interests.

(3) The pregnant minor may participate in the court proceedings on her own behalf. The court may appoint a guardian ad litem for her. The court shall provide her with counsel unless she appears through private counsel.

(4) Proceedings in the court under this section shall be closed and have precedence over other pending matters. A judge who conducts proceedings under this section shall make in writing specific factual findings and legal conclusions supporting the decision and shall order a confidential record of the evidence to be maintained including the judge's own findings and conclusions. The minor may file the petition using a fictitious name. All records contained in court files of judicial proceedings arising under the provisions of this section shall be confidential and exempt from disclosure pursuant to <u>section 9-340G</u>, <u>Idaho Code</u>. Dockets and other court records shall be maintained and court proceedings undertaken so that the names and identities of the parties to actions brought pursuant to this section will not be disclosed to the public.

(5) The court shall hold the hearing within forty-eight (48) hours, excluding weekends and holidays, after the petition is filed, and shall issue its ruling at the conclusion of the hearing. If the court fails to issue its ruling at the conclusion of the hearing, the petition is deemed to have been granted and the consent requirement is waived.

(6) An expedited confidential appeal is available to a pregnant minor for whom the court denies an order authorizing an abortion without parental consent. A minor shall file her notice of appeal within five (5) days, excluding weekends and holidays, after her petition was denied by the district court. The appellate court shall hold the hearing within forty-eight (48) hours, excluding weekends and holidays, after the notice of appeal is filed and shall issue its ruling at the conclusion of the hearing. If the appellate court fails to issue its ruling at the conclusion of the hearing, the petition is deemed to have been granted and the consent requirement is waived. Filing fees are not required of the pregnant minor at either the district court or the appellate level.

(7) Parental consent or judicial authorization is not required under this section if either:

(a) The pregnant minor certifies to the attending physician that the pregnancy resulted from rape as defined in <u>section 18-6101</u>, <u>Idaho Code</u>, excepting subsections (1) and (2) thereof, or sexual conduct with the minor by the minor's parent, stepparent, uncle, grandparent, sibling, adoptive parent, legal guardian or foster parent.

(b) A medical emergency exists for the minor and the attending physician records the symptoms and diagnosis upon which such judgment was made in the minor's medical record.

IDAHO CODE ANN. § 39-3801 (2012). INFECTIOUS, CONTAGIOUS, OR COMMUNICABLE DISEASE--MEDICAL TREATMENT OF MINOR 14 YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER--CONSENT OF PARENTS OR GUARDIAN UNNECESSARY

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor fourteen (14) years of age or older who may have come into contact with any infectious, contagious, or communicable disease may give consent to the furnishing of hospital, medical and surgical care related to the diagnosis or treatment of such disease, if the disease or condition is one which is required by law, or regulation adopted pursuant to law, to be reported to the local health officer. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent, parents, or legal guardian of such minor shall not be necessary to authorize hospital, medical and surgical care related to such disease and such parent, parents, or legal guardian shall not be liable for payment for any care rendered pursuant to this section.

ILLINOIS

410 Ill. Comp. Stat. Ann. 210/1 (2012). Consent by minor

§ 1. Consent by minor. The consent to the performance of a medical or surgical procedure by a physician licensed to practice medicine and surgery executed by a married

person who is a minor, by a parent who is a minor, by a pregnant woman who is a minor, or by any person 18 years of age or older, is not voidable because of such minority, and, for such purpose, a married person who is a minor, a parent who is a minor, a pregnant woman who is a minor, or any person 18 years of age or older, is deemed to have the same legal capacity to act and has the same powers and obligations as has a person of legal age.

410 ILL. COMP. STAT. ANN. 210/2 (2012). MEDICAL OR SURGERY PROCEDURE; CONSENT BY PARENT

§ 2. Any parent, including a parent who is a minor, may consent to the performance upon his or her child of a medical or surgical procedure by a physician licensed to practice medicine and surgery or a dental procedure by a licensed dentist. The consent of a parent who is a minor shall not be voidable because of such minority, but, for such purpose, a parent who is a minor shall be deemed to have the same legal capacity to act and shall have the same powers and obligations as has a person of legal age.

410 Ill. Comp. Stat. Ann. 210/3 (2012). Situations where consent need not be obtained

(a) Where a hospital or a physician, licensed to practice medicine or surgery, renders emergency treatment or first aid or a licensed dentist renders emergency dental treatment to a minor, consent of the minor's parent or legal guardian need not be obtained if, in the sole opinion of the physician, dentist or hospital, the obtaining of consent is not reasonably feasible under the circumstances without adversely affecting the condition of such minor's health.

(b) Where a minor is the victim of a predatory criminal sexual assault of a child, aggravated criminal sexual assault, criminal sexual assault, aggravated criminal sexual abuse or criminal sexual abuse, as provided in Sections 12-13 through 12-16 of the Criminal Code of 1961, as now or hereafter amended, the consent of the minor's parent or legal guardian need not be obtained to authorize a hospital, physician or other medical personnel to furnish medical care or counseling related to the diagnosis or treatment of any disease or injury arising from such offense. The minor may consent to such counseling, diagnosis or treatment as if the minor had reached his or her age of majority. Such consent shall not be voidable, nor subject to later disaffirmance, because of minority.

410 Ill. Comp. Stat. Ann. 210/4 (2012). Sexually transmitted disease; drug or alcohol abuse

§ 4. Sexually transmitted disease; drug or alcohol abuse. Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor 12 years of age or older who may have come into contact with any sexually transmitted disease, or may be determined to be an addict, an alcoholic or an intoxicated person, as defined in the Alcoholism and Other Drug Abuse and Dependency Act, or who may have a family member who abuses drugs or alcohol, may give consent

to the furnishing of medical care or counseling related to the diagnosis or treatment of the disease. Each incident of sexually transmitted disease shall be reported to the State Department of Public Health or the local board of health in accordance with regulations adopted under statute or ordinance. The consent of the parent, parents, or legal guardian of a minor shall not be necessary to authorize medical care or counseling related to the diagnosis or treatment of sexually transmitted disease or drug use or alcohol consumption by the minor or the effects on the minor of drug or alcohol abuse by a member of the minor's family. The consent of the minor shall not be volidable nor subject to later disaffirmance because of minority.

Anyone involved in the furnishing of medical care to the minor or counseling related to the diagnosis or treatment of the minor's disease or drug or alcohol use by the minor or a member of the minor's family shall, upon the minor's consent, make reasonable efforts, to involve the family of the minor in his or her treatment, if the person furnishing treatment believes that the involvement of the family will not be detrimental to the progress and care of the minor. Reasonable effort shall be extended to assist the minor in accepting the involvement of his or her family in the care and treatment being given.

410 Ill. Comp. Stat. Ann. 210/5 (2012). Counseling; informing parent or guardian

§ 5. Counseling; informing parent or guardian. Any physician who provides diagnosis or treatment or any licensed clinical psychologist or professionally trained social worker with a master's degree or any qualified person employed (i) by an organization licensed or funded by the Department of Human Services, (ii) by units of local government, or (iii) by agencies or organizations operating drug abuse programs funded or licensed by the Federal Government or the State of Illinois or any qualified person employed by or associated with any public or private alcoholism or drug abuse program licensed by the State of Illinois who provides counseling to a minor patient who has come into contact with any sexually transmitted disease referred to in Section 4 of this Act may, but shall not be obligated to, inform the parent, parents, or guardian of the minor as to the treatment given or needed. Any person described in this Section who provides counseling to a minor who abuses drugs or alcohol or has a family member who abuses drugs or alcohol shall not inform the parent, parents, guardian, or other responsible adult of the minor's condition or treatment without the minor's consent unless that action is, in the person's judgment, necessary to protect the safety of the minor, a family member, or another individual.

Any such person shall, upon the minor's consent, make reasonable efforts to involve the family of the minor in his or her treatment, if the person furnishing the treatment believes that the involvement of the family will not be detrimental to the progress and care of the minor. Reasonable effort shall be extended to assist the minor in accepting the involvement of his or her family in the care and treatment being given.

INDIANA

IND. CODE ANN. § 16-36-1-3 (2012). CONSENT TO OWN HEALTH CARE; MINORS

(a) Except as provided in subsections (b) through (d), unless incapable of consenting under section 4 of this chapter, an individual may consent to the individual's own health care if the individual is:

(1) an adult; or

(2) a minor and:

(A) is emancipated;

(B) is:

(i) at least fourteen (14) years of age;

(ii) not dependent on a parent for support;

(iii) living apart from the minor's parents or from an individual in loco parentis; and

(iv) managing the minor's own affairs;

(C) is or has been married;

(D) is in the military service of the United States; or

(E) is authorized to consent to the health care by any other statute.

(b) A person at least seventeen (17) years of age is eligible to donate blood in a voluntary and noncompensatory blood program without obtaining parental permission.

(c) A person who is sixteen (16) years of age is eligible to donate blood in a voluntary and noncompensatory blood program if the person has obtained written permission from the person's parent.

(d) An individual who has, suspects that the individual has, or has been exposed to a venereal disease is competent to give consent for medical or hospital care or treatment of the individual.

IOWA

IOWA CODE § 139A.35 (2012). MINORS

A minor shall have the legal capacity to act and give consent to provision of medical care or services to the minor for the prevention, diagnosis, or treatment of a sexually transmitted disease or infection by a hospital, clinic, or health care provider. Such medical care or services shall be provided by or under the supervision of a physician licensed to practice medicine and surgery or osteopathic medicine and surgery, a physician assistant, or an advanced registered nurse practitioner. Consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of such minority. The consent of another person, including but not limited to the consent of a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian, shall not be necessary.

IOWA CODE § 599.1 (2012). PERIOD OF MINORITY--EXCEPTION FOR CERTAIN INMATES

The period of minority extends to the age of eighteen years, but all minors attain their majority by marriage.

A person who is less than eighteen years old, but who is tried, convicted, and sentenced as an adult and committed to the custody of the director of the department of corrections shall be deemed to have attained the age of majority for purposes of making decisions and giving consent to medical care, related services, and treatment during the period of the person's incarceration.

IOWA CODE § 135L.1 (2012). DEFINITIONS

As used in this chapter unless the context otherwise requires:

- 1. "Abortion" means an abortion as defined in chapter 146.
- 2. "Adult" means a person eighteen years of age or older.

3. "Child-placing agency" means any agency, public, semipublic, or private, which represents itself as placing children, receiving children for placement, or actually engaging in placement of children and includes the department of human services.

4. "Court" means the juvenile court.

5. "Grandparent" means the parent of an individual who is the parent of the pregnant minor.

6. "Medical emergency" means a condition which, based upon a physician's judgment, necessitates an abortion to avert the pregnant minor's death, or for which a delay will create a risk of serious impairment of a major bodily function.

7. "Minor" means a person under eighteen years of age who has not been and is not married.

8. "Parent" means one parent or a legal guardian or custodian of a pregnant minor.

9. "Responsible adult" means an adult, who is not associated with an abortion provider, chosen by a pregnant minor to assist the minor in the decision-making process established in this chapter.

IOWA CODE § 135L.3 (2012). NOTIFICATION OF PARENT PRIOR TO THE PERFORMANCE OF ABORTION ON A PREGNANT MINOR--REQUIREMENTS--CRIMINAL PENALTY

1. A licensed physician shall not perform an abortion on a pregnant minor until at least forty-eight hours' prior notification is provided to a parent of the pregnant minor.

2. The licensed physician who will perform the abortion shall provide notification in person or by mailing the notification by restricted certified mail to a parent of the pregnant minor at the usual place of abode of the parent. For the purpose of delivery by restricted certified mail, the time of delivery is deemed to occur at twelve o'clock noon on the next day on which regular mail delivery takes place, subsequent to the mailing.

3. If the pregnant minor objects to the notification of a parent prior to the performance of an abortion on the pregnant minor, the pregnant minor may petition the court to authorize waiver of the notification requirement pursuant to this section in accordance with the following procedures:

a. The court shall ensure that the pregnant minor is provided with assistance in preparing and filing the petition for waiver of notification and shall ensure that the pregnant minor's identity remains confidential.

b. The pregnant minor may participate in the court proceedings on the pregnant minor's own behalf. The court may appoint a guardian ad litem for the pregnant minor if the pregnant minor is not accompanied by a responsible adult or if the pregnant minor has not viewed the video as provided pursuant to <u>section 135L.2</u>. In appointing a guardian ad litem for the pregnant minor, the court shall consider a person licensed to practice psychology pursuant to chapter 154B, a licensed social worker pursuant to chapter 154C, a licensed marital and family therapist pursuant to chapter 154D, or a licensed mental health counselor pursuant to chapter 154D to serve in the capacity of guardian ad litem. The court shall advise the pregnant minor's right to court-appointed legal counsel, and shall, upon the pregnant minor's request, provide the pregnant minor.

c. The court proceedings shall be conducted in a manner which protects the confidentiality of the pregnant minor and notwithstanding section 232.147 or any other provision to the contrary, all court documents pertaining to the proceedings shall remain confidential and shall be sealed. Only the pregnant minor, the pregnant minor's guardian ad litem, the pregnant minor's legal counsel, and persons whose presence is specifically requested by the pregnant minor, by the pregnant minor's guardian ad litem, or by the pregnant minor's legal counsel may attend the hearing on the petition.

d. Notwithstanding any law or rule to the contrary, the court proceedings under this section shall be given precedence over other pending matters to ensure that the court reaches a decision expeditiously.

e. Upon petition and following an appropriate hearing, the court shall waive the notification requirements if the court determines either of the following:

(1) That the pregnant minor is mature and capable of providing informed consent for the performance of an abortion.

(2) That the pregnant minor is not mature, or does not claim to be mature, but that notification is not in the best interest of the pregnant minor.

f. The court shall issue specific factual findings and legal conclusions, in writing, to support the decision.

g. Upon conclusion of the hearing, the court shall immediately issue a written order which shall be provided immediately to the pregnant minor, the pregnant minor's guardian ad litem, the pregnant minor's legal counsel, or to any other person designated by the pregnant minor to receive the order.

h. An expedited, confidential appeal shall be available to a pregnant minor for whom the court denies a petition for waiver of notification. An order granting the pregnant minor's application for waiver of notification is not subject to appeal. Access to the appellate courts for the purpose of an appeal under this section shall be provided to a pregnant minor twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week.

i. A pregnant minor who chooses to utilize the waiver of notification procedures under this section shall not be required to pay a fee at any level of the proceedings. Fees charged and court costs taxed in connection with a proceeding under this section are waived.

j. If the court denies the petition for waiver of notification and if the decision is not appealed or all appeals are exhausted, the court shall advise the pregnant minor that, upon the request of the pregnant minor, the court will appoint a licensed marital and family therapist to assist the pregnant minor in addressing any intrafamilial problems. All costs of services provided by a court-appointed licensed marital and family therapist shall be paid by the court through the expenditure of funds appropriated to the judicial branch.

k. Venue for proceedings under this section is in any court in the state.

l. The supreme court shall prescribe rules to ensure that the proceedings under this section are performed in an expeditious and confidential manner. The rules shall require that the hearing on the petition shall be held and the court shall rule on the petition within forty-eight hours of the filing of the petition. If the court fails to hold the hearing and rule on the petition within forty-eight hours of the filing of the petition is deemed granted and waiver of the notification requirements is deemed authorized. The court shall immediately provide documentation to the pregnant minor and to the pregnant minor's legal counsel if the pregnant minor is represented by legal counsel, demonstrating that the petition is deemed granted and that waiver of the notification of waiver of the notification requirements shall be completed within ten calendar days as calculated from the day after the filing of the petition to the day of issuance of any final decision on appeal.

m. The requirements of this section regarding notification of a parent of a pregnant minor prior to the performance of an abortion on a pregnant minor do not apply if any of the following applies:

(1) The abortion is authorized in writing by a parent entitled to notification.

(2)(a) The pregnant minor declares, in a written statement submitted to the attending physician, a reason for not notifying a parent and a reason for notifying a grandparent of the pregnant minor in lieu of the notification of a parent. Upon receipt of the written statement from the pregnant minor, the attending physician shall provide notification to a grandparent of the pregnant minor, in the manner in which notification is provided to a parent.

(b) The notification form shall be in duplicate and shall include both of the following:

(i) A declaration which informs the grandparent of the pregnant minor that the grandparent of the pregnant minor may be subject to civil action if the grandparent accepts notification.

(ii) A provision that the grandparent of the pregnant minor may refuse acceptance of notification.

(3) The pregnant minor's attending physician certifies in writing that a medical emergency exists which necessitates the immediate performance of an abortion, and places the written certification in the medical file of the pregnant minor.

(4) The pregnant minor declares that the pregnant minor is a victim of child abuse pursuant to <u>section 232.68</u>, the person responsible for the care of the child is a parent of the child, and either the abuse has been reported pursuant to the procedures prescribed in chapter 232, division III, part 2, or a parent of the child is named in a report of founded child abuse. The department of human services shall maintain confidentiality under chapter 232 and shall not release any information in response to a request for public records, discovery procedures, subpoena, or any other means, unless the release of information is expressly authorized by the pregnant minor regarding the pregnant minor's pregnancy and abortion, if the abortion is obtained. A person who knowingly violates the confidentiality provisions of this subparagraph is guilty of a serious misdemeanor.

(5) The pregnant minor declares that the pregnant minor is a victim of sexual abuse as defined in chapter 709 and has reported the sexual abuse to law enforcement.

n. A licensed physician who knowingly performs an abortion in violation of this section is guilty of a serious misdemeanor.

o. All records and files of a court proceeding maintained under this section shall be destroyed by the clerk of court when one year has elapsed from any of the following, as applicable:

(1) The date that the court issues an order waiving the notification requirements.

(2) The date after which the court denies the petition for waiver of notification and the decision is not appealed.

(3) The date after which the court denies the petition for waiver of notification, the decision is appealed, and all appeals are exhausted.

p. A person who knowingly violates the confidentiality requirements of this section relating to court proceedings and documents is guilty of a serious misdemeanor.

KANSAS

KAN. STAT. ANN. § 38-122 (2012). CONSENT BY PARENT FOR SURGERY AND OTHER PROCEDURES ON CHILD

Any parent, including a parent who is a minor, whether married or unmarried, may consent to the performance upon his or her child of a medical, surgical or post mortem procedure by a physician licensed to practice medicine or surgery. The consent of a parent who is a minor shall not be voidable because of such minority, but for such purpose a parent who is a minor shall be deemed to have the same legal capacity to act and shall have the same powers and obligations as has a person of legal age.

KAN. STAT. ANN. § 38-123 (2012). CONSENT FOR MEDICAL CARE OF UNMARRIED PREGNANT MINOR

Notwithstanding any other provision of the law, an unmarried pregnant minor where no parent or guardian is available may give consent to the furnishing of hospital, medical and surgical care related to her pregnancy, and such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of a parent or guardian of an unmarried pregnant minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize hospital, medical and surgical care related to her pregnancy, where no parent or guardian is available.

KAN. STAT. ANN. §38-123A (2012). DONATION OF BLOOD BY PERSONS OVER 16; COMPENSATION

Any person 16 years of age or older shall be eligible to donate blood voluntarily without the necessity of obtaining parental permission or authorization. No person 16 or 17 years of age shall receive compensation for any such donation without parental permission or authorization.

KAN. STAT. ANN. § 38-123B (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR 16 OR OVER TO HOSPITAL, MEDICAL OR SURGICAL TREATMENT OR PROCEDURES

Notwithstanding any other provision of the law, any minor sixteen (16) years of age or over, where no parent or guardian is immediately available, may give consent to the performance and furnishing of hospital, medical or surgical treatment or procedures and such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of a parent or guardian of such a minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize the proposed hospital, medical or surgical treatment or procedures.

LOUISIANA

LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1095 (2012). MEDICAL TREATMENT

A. (1) Consent to the provision of medical or surgical care or services by a hospital or public clinic, or to the performance of medical or surgical care or services by a physician,

licensed to practice medicine in this state, when executed by a minor who is or believes himself to be afflicted with an illness or disease, shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his majority. Any such consent shall not be subject to a later disaffirmance by reason of his minority.

(2) A minor may consent to medical care or the administration of medication by a hospital licensed to provide hospital services or by a physician licensed to practice medicine in this state for the purpose of alleviating or reducing pain, discomfort, or distress of and during labor and childbirth. The manner of administration of medications includes but is not limited to intravenous, intramuscular, epidural, and spinal. This consent shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved her majority, and it shall not be subject to a later disaffirmance by reason of her minority.

B. The consent of a spouse, parent, guardian, or any other person standing in a fiduciary capacity to the minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize such hospital care or services or medical or surgical care or services, or administration of drugs to be provided by a physician licensed to practice medicine to such a minor.

C. Upon the advice and direction of a treating physician, or, in the case of a medical staff, any one of them, a physician or member of a medical staff may, but shall not be obligated to, inform the spouse, parent or guardian of any such minor as to the treatment given or needed, and such information may be given to, or withheld from the spouse, parent or guardian without the consent and over the express objection of the minor.

D. No hospital and no physician licensed to practice medicine in this state shall incur civil or criminal liability in connection with any examination, diagnosis and treatment authorized by this section except for negligence.

LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1096(2012). TREATMENT FOR DRUG ABUSE

A. Consent to the provision of medical or surgical care or services by a hospital or public clinic, or to the performance of medical or surgical care or services by a physician, licensed to practice medicine in this state, when executed by a minor who is or believes himself to be addicted to a narcotic or other drug, shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his majority. Any such consent shall not be subject to a later disaffirmance by reason of his minority.

B. The consent of a spouse, parent, guardian or any other person standing in a fiduciary capacity to the minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize such hospital care or services or medical or surgical care or services to be provided by a physician licensed to practice medicine to such a minor.

C. Upon the advice and direction of a treating physician, or, in the case of a medical staff, any one of them, a physician or member of a medical staff may, but shall not be obligated to, inform the spouse, parent or guardian of any such minor as to the treatment given or

needed, and such information may be given to, or withheld from the spouse, parent or guardian without the consent and over the express objection of the minor.

D. No hospital and no physician licensed to practice medicine in this state shall incur civil or criminal liability in connection with any examination, diagnosis and treatment authorized by this section except for negligence.

LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1097 (2012). DONATION OF BLOOD

A. Notwithstanding any other provision of the laws of the state of Louisiana, a minor may give consent to the donation of his blood and to the penetration of tissue necessary to accomplish such donation if either of the following criteria is satisfied:

(1) The minor has reached the age of sixteen years and the written consent of the parents, legal guardian, or person who has legal authority to consent on behalf of the minor has been obtained.

(2) The minor has reached the age of seventeen years. The consent of the parents or guardian of a minor who has reached the age of seventeen years shall not be required.

B. No minor shall be compensated for the donation of his blood.

C. Consent which is obtained pursuant to this Section shall not be subject to deferments because of minority.

LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1098.2 (2012). DEFINITIONS

As used in this Subpart, the following terms shall have the following meanings:

(1) "Child" means an unmarried individual under the age of eighteen.

(2) "Facility" means an entity licensed by the Department of Health and Hospitals that provides a broad range of diagnostic, treatment, and rehabilitation services on both a scheduled and nonscheduled basis in an accessible residential or nonresidential setting by qualified professionals to persons and their families in need of counseling or treatment related to alcohol abuse and alcoholism, or drug abuse, or both.

(3) "Parent" shall be defined as provided in Ch.C. Article 116.

(4) "Preventive alcoholism and addiction counseling", hereinafter referred to as "preventive counseling", means services, general guidance and support, or service coordination, including but not limited to individual and group counseling, support services, and education about alcohol and other drugs and their effects, which are provided by a qualified professional to prevent a child from developing or suffering from alcoholism, alcohol or drug addiction, alcohol or drug abuse, or related physical, emotional, or mental health problems.

(5) "Qualified professional" shall include:

(a) A certified substance abuse counselor or certified prevention counselor.

(b) A licensed clinical social worker, psychologist licensed under <u>R.S. 37:2351 et</u> seq., medical psychologist licensed under <u>R.S. 37:1360.51 et seq.</u>, physician licensed to practice medicine by the Louisiana State Board of Medical Examiners, or licensed professional counselor.

(c) A substance abuse counselor in training or prevention counselor in training with approved supervision from a certified substance abuse counselor, licensed clinical social worker, licensed professional counselor, or certified prevention counselor.

(d) A teacher or other educational professional with specialized training in substance abuse, as outlined by the office of alcohol and drug abuse.

(e) A registered nurse who has at least one year of experience in the treatment of alcoholism, addiction, or other alcohol and drug-related problems.

(6) "School" means any public elementary or secondary school in the state of Louisiana operated by a city or parish school board or any nonpublic school approved by the State Board of Elementary and Secondary Education.

(7) "Treatment" means an active effort to accomplish an improvement in the mental condition or behavior of a child or to prevent deterioration in his condition or behavior as it relates to drug or alcohol abuse. Treatment includes but is not limited to hospitalization, partial hospitalization, outpatient services, examination, diagnosis, training, the use of pharmaceuticals, and other services as necessary to treat such abuse.

LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1098.3 (2012). CONSENT REQUIREMENTS

A. A school or a facility may provide preventive counseling or treatment to a child without parental consent if all of the following conditions are met:

(1) The child requests such preventive counseling or treatment.

(2) The child withholds permission to contact a parent or parents to seek consent.

(3) A qualified professional reasonably determines in good faith and based on independent evidence that seeking parental consent would not be helpful and would be harmful to the child.

(4) The child provides a statement of his or her reason for seeking preventive counseling or treatment and provides written consent for such services.

B. When requesting a child's written consent for providing preventive counseling or treatment, the school or facility shall comply with all of the following:

(1) Advise the child of the purpose and nature of the preventive counseling or treatment.

(2) Inform the child that the school or facility will maintain a confidential written record of the services provided.

(3) Inform the child that he or she may withdraw consent and cease participating in the preventive counseling or treatment at any time.

LA. REV. STAT. ANN. § 40:1065.1 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT FOR TREATMENT OF VENEREAL DISEASES

A. Consent to the provision of medical or surgical care or services by a hospital or public clinic, or to the performance of medical or surgical care or services by a physician, licensed to practice medicine in this state, when executed by a minor who is or believes himself to be afflicted with a venereal disease, shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his majority. Any such consent shall not be subject to a later disaffirmance by reason of his minority.

B. The consent of a spouse, parent, guardian or any other person standing in a fiduciary capacity to the minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize such hospital care or services or medical or surgical care or services to be provided by a physician licensed to practice medicine to such a minor.

C. Upon the advice and direction of a treating physician, or, in the case of a medical staff, any one of them, a physician or member of a medical staff may, but shall not be obligated to, inform the spouse, parent or guardian of any such minor as to the treatment given or needed, and such information may be given to, or withheld from the spouse, parent or guardian without the consent and over the express objection of the minor.

D. No physician licensed to practice medicine in this state shall incur civil or criminal liability in connection with any examination, diagnosis and treatment authorized by this section except for negligence.

MAINE

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1501 (2012). DEFINITIONS

As used in this chapter, unless the context otherwise indicates, the following terms have the following meanings.

1. Health care practitioner. "Health care practitioner" has the same meaning as set forth in Title 24, section 2502, subsection 1-A.

2. Health care provider. "Health care provider" has the same meaning as set forth in Title 24, section 2502, subsection 2.

3. Minor. "Minor" means a person under 18 years of age.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1502 (2012). CONSENT

In addition to the ability to consent to treatment for health services as provided in sections 1823 and 1908 and <u>Title 32</u>, sections 2595, 3292, 3817, 6221 and 7004, a minor may consent to treatment for abuse of alcohol or drugs or for emotional or psychological problems.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1502-A (2012). CONSENT TO GIVE BLOOD

A minor may consent to give blood if the minor is at least 17 years of age, notwithstanding any other provision of law.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1503 (2012). AUTHORITY

A minor may give consent to all medical, mental, dental and other health counseling and services if the minor:

1. Living separately; independent of parental support. Has been living separately from parents or legal guardians for at least 60 days and is independent of parental support;

2. Married. Is or was legally married;

3. Armed Forces. Is or was a member of the Armed Forces of the United States; or

4. Emancipated. Has been emancipated by the court pursuant to Title 15, section 3506-A.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1505 (2012). CONFIDENTIALITY; NOTIFICATION

1. Confidentiality. Except as otherwise provided by law, a minor who may consent to health care services, as provided in this chapter or by other provision of law, is entitled to the same confidentiality afforded to adults.

2. Parental notification. A health care practitioner or health care provider may notify the parent or guardian of a minor who has sought health care under this chapter if, in the judgment of the practitioner or provider, failure to inform the parent or guardian would seriously jeopardize the health of the minor or would seriously limit the practitioner's or provider's ability to provide treatment.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 22, § 1507 (2012). CONSENT FOR SEXUAL ASSAULT FORENSIC EXAMINATION

Notwithstanding the limitations set forth in section 1503, a minor may consent to health services associated with a sexual assault forensic examination to collect evidence after an alleged sexual assault.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 2595 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS

An individual licensed under this chapter who renders medical care to a minor for treatment of venereal disease or abuse of drugs or alcohol or for the collection of sexual assault evidence through a sexual assault forensic examination is under no obligation to obtain the consent of the minor's parent or guardian or to inform the parent or guardian of the treatment. Nothing in this section may be construed so as to prohibit the licensed individual rendering the treatment from informing the parent or guardian. For purposes of this section, "abuse of drugs" means the use of drugs solely to induce a stimulant, depressant or hallucinogenic effect upon the higher functions of the central nervous system and not as a therapeutic agent recommended by a practitioner in the course of medical treatment.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 3292 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS

An individual licensed under this chapter who renders medical care to a minor for treatment of venereal disease or abuse of drugs or alcohol or for the collection of sexual assault evidence through a sexual assault forensic examination is under no obligation to obtain the consent of the minor's parent or guardian or to inform the parent or guardian of the treatment. This section may not be construed to prohibit the licensed individual rendering the treatment from informing the parent or guardian. For purposes of this section, "abuse of drugs" means the use of drugs solely for their stimulant, depressant or hallucinogenic effect upon the higher functions of the central nervous system and not as a therapeutic agent recommended by a practitioner in the course of medical treatment.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 3817 (2012). SERVICES TO MINORS FOR DRUG ABUSE

Any person licensed under this chapter who renders psychological services to a minor for problems associated with the abuse of drugs or alcohol is under no obligation to obtain the consent of said minor's parent or guardian or to inform such parent or guardian of such services. Nothing in this section shall be construed so as to prohibit the licensed person rendering such services from informing such parent or guardian. For purposes of this section "abuse of drugs" means the use of drugs solely for their stimulant, depressant or hallucinogenic effect upon the higher functions of the central nervous system and not as a therapeutic agent recommended by a practitioner in the course of medical treatment.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 6221 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS

Any person licensed under this chapter who renders counseling services to a minor for the treatment of problems associated with the abuse of drugs or alcohol is under no obligation to obtain the consent of that minor's parent or guardian or to inform that parent or guardian of that treatment. Nothing in this section may be construed so as to prohibit the licensed person rendering that treatment from informing that parent or guardian. For the purposes of this section "abuse of drugs" means the use of drugs solely for their stimulant, depressant or hallucinogenic effect upon the higher functions of the central nervous system and not as a therapeutic agent recommended by a practitioner in the course of medical treatment.

ME. REV. STAT. ANN. TIT. 32, § 7004 (2012). SERVICES TO MINORS FOR DRUG ABUSE

Any person licensed under this chapter who renders social work services to a minor for problems associated with the abuse of drugs or alcohol is under no obligation to obtain the consent of that minor's parent or guardian or to inform that parent or guardian of the treatment. Nothing in this section may be construed so as to prohibit the licensed person rendering this treatment from informing that parent or guardian. For purposes of this section, "abuse of drugs" means the use of drugs solely for their stimulant, depressant or hallucinogenic effect upon the higher functions of the central nervous system and not as a therapeutic agent recommended by a practitioner in the course of medical treatment.

MARYLAND

MD. CODE ANN., HEALTH—GEN. § 20-102 (2012). CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT BY MINOR

Capacity to consent

(a) A minor has the same capacity as an adult to consent to medical or dental treatment if the minor:

(1) Is married;

(2) Is the parent of a child; or

(3)(i) Is living separate and apart from the minor's parent, parents, or guardian, whether with or without consent of the minor's parent, parents, or guardian; and

(ii) Is self-supporting, regardless of the source of the minor's income.

Urgency of treatment

(b) A minor has the same capacity as an adult to consent to medical treatment if, in the judgment of the attending physician, the life or health of the minor would be affected adversely by delaying treatment to obtain the consent of another individual.

Substance abuse, sexual health treatment

(c) A minor has the same capacity as an adult to consent to:

(1) Treatment for or advice about drug abuse;

(2) Treatment for or advice about alcoholism;

(3) Treatment for or advice about venereal disease;

(4) Treatment for or advice about pregnancy;

(5) Treatment for or advice about contraception other than sterilization;

(6) Physical examination and treatment of injuries from an alleged rape or sexual offense;

(7) Physical examination to obtain evidence of an alleged rape or sexual offense; and

(8) Initial medical screening and physical examination on and after admission of the minor into a detention center.

Refusal of treatment

(c-1) The capacity of a minor to consent to treatment for drug abuse or alcoholism under subsection (c)(1) or (2) of this section does not include the capacity to refuse treatment for drug abuse or alcoholism in an inpatient alcohol or drug abuse treatment program certified under Title 8 of this article for which a parent or guardian has given consent.

Psychological treatment

(d) A minor has the same capacity as an adult to consent to psychological treatment as specified under subsection (c)(1) and (2) of this section if, in the judgment of the

attending physician or a psychologist, the life or health of the minor would be affected adversely by delaying treatment to obtain the consent of another individual.

Civil liability

(e) A licensed health care practitioner who treats a minor is not liable for civil damages or subject to any criminal or disciplinary penalty solely because the minor did not have capacity to consent under this section.

Parental notification

(f) Without the consent of or over the express objection of a minor, a licensed health care practitioner may, but need not, give a parent, guardian, or custodian of the minor or the spouse of the parent information about treatment needed by the minor or provided to the minor under this section, except information about an abortion.

MASSACHUSETTS

MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112, §12E (2012). DRUG DEPENDENT MINORS; CONSENT TO MEDICAL CARE; LIABILITY FOR PAYMENT; RECORDS

A minor twelve years of age or older who is found to be drug dependent by two or more physicians may give his consent to the furnishing of hospital and medical care related to the diagnosis or treatment of such drug dependency. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent or legal guardian of such minor shall not be necessary to authorize hospital and medical care related to such drug dependency and, notwithstanding any provision of <u>section fifty-four of chapter one</u> <u>hundred and twenty-three</u> to the contrary, such parent or legal guardian shall not be liable for the payment of any care rendered pursuant to this section. Records shall be kept of such care. The provisions of this section shall not apply to methadone maintenance therapy.

MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112, § 12F (2012). EMERGENCY TREATEMENT OF MINORS

No physician, dentist or hospital shall be held liable for damages for failure to obtain consent of a parent, legal guardian, or other person having custody or control of a minor child, or of the spouse of a patient, to emergency examination and treatment, including blood transfusions, when delay in treatment will endanger the life, limb, or mental wellbeing of the patient. Any minor may give consent to his medical or dental care at the time such care is sought if (i) he is married, widowed, divorced; or (ii) he is the parent of a child, in which case he may also give consent to medical or dental care of the child; or (iii) he is a member of any of the armed forces; or (iv) she is pregnant or believes herself to be pregnant; or (v) he is living separate and apart from his parent or legal guardian, and is managing his own financial affairs; or (vi) he reasonably believes himself to be suffering from or to have come in contact with any disease defined as dangerous to the public health pursuant to section six of chapter one hundred and eleven; provided, however, that such minor may only consent to care which relates to the diagnosis or treatment of such disease.

Consent shall not be granted under subparagraphs (ii) through (vi), inclusive, for abortion or sterilization.

Consent given under this section shall not be subject to later disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent or legal guardian shall not be required to authorize such care and, notwithstanding any other provisions of law, such parent or legal guardian shall not be liable for the payment for any care rendered pursuant to this section unless such parent or legal guardian has expressly agreed to pay for such care.

No physician or dentist, nor any hospital, clinic or infirmary shall be liable, civilly and criminally, for not obtaining the consent of the parent or legal guardian to render medical or dental care to a minor, if, at the time such care was rendered, such person or facility: (i) relied in good faith upon the representations of such minor that he is legally able to consent to such treatment under this section; or (ii) relied in good faith upon the representations of such minor fact the representations of such minor that he is legally able to consent to such treatment under this section; or (ii) relied in good faith upon the representations of such minor fact the section of the section of the section of the section.

All information and records kept in connection with the medical or dental care of a minor who consents thereto in accordance with this section shall be confidential between the minor and the physician or dentist, and shall not be released except upon the written consent of the minor or a proper judicial order. When the physician or dentist attending a minor reasonably believes the condition of said minor to be so serious that his life or limb is endangered, the physician or dentist shall notify the parents, legal guardian or foster parents of said condition and shall inform the minor of said notification.

MASS. ANN. LAWS CH. 112 § 12S (2012). CONSENT TO ABORTION; FORM; PERSONS LESS THAN EIGHTEEN YEARS OF AGE

No physician may perform an abortion upon a pregnant woman without first obtaining her written informed consent. The commissioner of public health shall prescribe a form for physicians to use in obtaining such consent. This form shall be written in a manner designed to permit a person unfamiliar with medical terminology to understand its purpose and content, and shall include the following information: a description of the stage of development of the unborn child; the type of procedure which the physician intends to use to perform the abortion; and the possible complications associated with the use of the procedure and with the performance of the abortion itself; the availability of alternatives to abortion; and a statement that, under the law of the commonwealth, a person's refusal to undergo an abortion does not constitute grounds for the denial of public assistance. A pregnant woman seeking an abortion shall sign the consent form described above at least twenty-four hours in advance of the time for which the abortion is scheduled, except in an emergency requiring immediate action. She shall then return it to the physician performing the abortion who shall maintain it in his files and destroy it seven years after the date upon which the abortion is performed.

The said consent form and any other forms, transcript of evidence, or written findings and conclusions of a court, shall be confidential and may not be released to any person except by the pregnant woman's written informed consent or by a proper judicial order, other than to the pregnant woman herself, to whom such documents relate, the operating physician, or any person whose consent is required pursuant to this section, or under the law. If a pregnant woman is less than eighteen years of age and has not married, a physician shall not perform an abortion upon her unless he first obtains both the consent of the pregnant woman and that of her parents, except as hereinafter provided. In deciding whether to grant such consent, a pregnant woman's parents shall consider only their child's best interests. If one of the pregnant woman's parents has died or is unavailable to the physician within a reasonable time and in a reasonable manner, consent of the remaining parent shall be sufficient. If both parents have died or are otherwise unavailable to the physician within a reasonable time and in a reasonable manner, consent of the pregnant woman's guardian or guardians shall be sufficient. If the pregnant woman's parents are divorced, consent of the parent having custody shall be sufficient. If a pregnant woman less than eighteen years of age has not married and if one or both of her parents or guardians refuse to consent to the performance of an abortion, or if she elects not to seek the consent of one or both of her parents or guardians, a judge of the superior court department of the trial court shall, upon petition, or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, authorize a physician to perform the abortion if said judge determines that the pregnant woman is mature and capable of giving informed consent to the proposed abortion or, if said judge determines that she is not mature, that the performance of an abortion upon her would be in her best interests. A pregnant woman less than eighteen years of age may participate in proceedings in the superior court department of the trial court on her own behalf, and the court may appoint a guardian ad litem for her. The court shall, however, advise her that she has a right to court appointed counsel, and shall, upon her request, provide her with such counsel. Proceedings in the superior court department of the trial court under this section shall be confidential and shall be given such precedence over other pending matters that the court may reach a decision promptly and without delay so as to serve the best interests of the pregnant woman. A judge of the superior court department of the trial court who conducts proceedings under this section shall make in writing specific factual findings and legal conclusions supporting his decision and shall order a record of the evidence to be maintained including his own findings and conclusions.

Nothing in this section is intended to abolish or limit any common law rights of persons other than those whose rights it governs for the purpose of any civil action or any action for injunctive relief under section twelve U.

MICHIGAN

MICH. COMP. LAWS SERV. § 333.6121 (2012). MINORS; CONSENT TO CARE AND TREATMENT; DISCLOSURE; LIABILITY FOR SERVICES PROVIDED

(1) The consent to the provision of substance abuse related medical or surgical care, treatment, or services by a hospital, clinic, or health professional authorized by law executed by a minor who is or professes to be a substance abuser is valid and binding as if the minor had achieved the age of majority. The consent is not subject to later disaffirmance by reason of minority. The consent of any other person, including a spouse, parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis, is not necessary to authorize these services to be provided to a minor.

(2) For medical reasons the treating physician, and on the advice and direction of the treating physician, a member of the medical staff of a hospital or clinic or other health professional may, but is not obligated to, inform the spouse, parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis as to the treatment given or needed. The information may be given to or withheld from these persons without consent of the minor and notwithstanding the express refusal of the minor to the providing of the information.

(3) A spouse, parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis of a minor is not legally responsible for service provided under this section.

MINNESOTA

MINN. STAT. § 144.341 (2012). LIVING APART FROM PARENTS AND MANAGING FINANCIAL AFFAIRS

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, any minor who is living separate and apart from parents or legal guardian, whether with or without the consent of a parent or guardian and regardless of the duration of such separate residence, and who is managing personal financial affairs, regardless of the source or extent of the minor's income, may give effective consent to personal medical, dental, mental and other health services, and the consent of no other person is required.

MINN. STAT. § 144.342 (2012). MARRIAGE OR GIVING BIRTH, CONSENT FOR HEALTH SERVICE FOR SELF OR CHILD

Any minor who has been married or has borne a child may give effective consent to personal medical, mental, dental and other health services, or to services for the minor's child, and the consent of no other person is required.

MINN. STAT. § 144.343 (2012). PREGNANCY, VENEREAL DISEASE, ALCOHOL OR DRUG ABUSE, ABORTION

Subdivision 1. Minor's consent valid. Any minor may give effective consent for medical, mental and other health services to determine the presence of or to treat pregnancy and conditions associated therewith, venereal disease, alcohol and other drug abuse, and the consent of no other person is required.

Subd. 2. Notification concerning abortion. Notwithstanding the provisions of <u>section</u> 13.02, <u>subdivision 8</u>, no abortion operation shall be performed upon an unemancipated minor or upon a woman for whom a guardian has been appointed pursuant to <u>sections</u> 524.5-101 to 524.5-502 because of a finding of incapacity, until at least 48 hours after written notice of the pending operation has been delivered in the manner specified in subdivisions 2 to 4.

(a) The notice shall be addressed to the parent at the usual place of abode of the parent and delivered personally to the parent by the physician or an agent.

(b) In lieu of the delivery required by clause (a), notice shall be made by certified mail addressed to the parent at the usual place of abode of the parent with return receipt requested and restricted delivery to the addressee which means postal employee can only deliver the mail to the authorized addressee. Time of delivery shall be deemed to occur at 12 o'clock noon on the next day on which regular mail delivery takes place, subsequent to mailing.

Subd. 3. Parent, abortion; definitions. For purposes of this section, "parent" means both parents of the pregnant woman if they are both living, one parent of the pregnant woman if only one is living or if the second one cannot be located through reasonably diligent effort, or the guardian or conservator if the pregnant woman has one.

For purposes of this section, "abortion" means the use of any means to terminate the pregnancy of a woman known to be pregnant with knowledge that the termination with those means will, with reasonable likelihood, cause the death of the fetus and "fetus" means any individual human organism from fertilization until birth.

Subd. 4. Limitations. No notice shall be required under this section if:

(a) The attending physician certifies in the pregnant woman's medical record that the abortion is necessary to prevent the woman's death and there is insufficient time to provide the required notice; or

(b) The abortion is authorized in writing by the person or persons who are entitled to notice; or

(c) The pregnant minor woman declares that she is a victim of sexual abuse, neglect, or physical abuse as defined in section 626.556. Notice of that declaration shall be made to the proper authorities as provided in section 626.556, subdivision <u>3</u>.

Subd. 5. Penalty. Performance of an abortion in violation of this section shall be a misdemeanor and shall be grounds for a civil action by a person wrongfully denied notification. A person shall not be held liable under this section if the person establishes by written evidence that the person relied upon evidence sufficient to convince a careful and prudent person that the representations of the pregnant woman regarding information necessary to comply with this section are bona fide and true, or if the person has attempted with reasonable diligence to deliver notice, but has been unable to do so.

Subd. 6. Substitute notification provisions. If subdivision 2 of this law is ever temporarily or permanently restrained or enjoined by judicial order, subdivision 2 shall be enforced as though the following paragraph were incorporated as paragraph (c) of that subdivision; provided, however, that if such temporary or permanent restraining order or injunction is ever stayed or dissolved, or otherwise ceases to have effect, subdivision 2 shall have full force and effect, without being modified by the addition of the following substitute paragraph which shall have no force or effect until or unless an injunction or restraining order is again in effect.

(c)(i) If such a pregnant woman elects not to allow the notification of one or both of her parents or guardian or conservator, any judge of a court of competent jurisdiction shall, upon petition, or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, authorize a physician to perform the abortion if said judge determines that the pregnant woman is mature and capable of giving informed consent to the proposed abortion. If said judge determines that the pregnant woman is not mature, or if the pregnant woman does not claim to be mature, the judge shall determine whether the performance of an abortion upon her without notification of her parents, guardian, or conservator would be in her best interests and shall authorize a physician to perform the abortion without such notification if said judge concludes that the pregnant woman's best interests would be served thereby.

(ii) Such a pregnant woman may participate in proceedings in the court on her own behalf, and the court may appoint a guardian ad litem for her. The court shall, however, advise her that she has a right to court appointed counsel, and shall, upon her request, provide her with such counsel.

(iii) Proceedings in the court under this section shall be confidential and shall be given such precedence over other pending matters so that the court may reach a decision promptly and without delay so as to serve the best interests of the pregnant woman. A judge of the court who conducts proceedings under this section shall make in writing specific factual findings and legal conclusions supporting the decision and shall order a record of the evidence to be maintained including the judge's own findings and conclusions.

(iv) An expedited confidential appeal shall be available to any such pregnant woman for whom the court denies an order authorizing an abortion without notification. An order authorizing an abortion without notification shall not be subject to appeal. No filing fees shall be required of any such pregnant woman at either the trial or the appellate level. Access to the trial court for the purposes of such a petition or motion, and access to the appellate courts for purposes of making an appeal from denial of the same, shall be afforded such a pregnant woman 24 hours a day, seven days a week.

Subd. 7. Severability. If any provision, word, phrase or clause of this section or the application thereof to any person or circumstance shall be held invalid, such invalidity shall not affect the provisions, words, phrases, clauses or application of this section which can be given effect without the invalid provision, word, phrase, clause, or application, and to this end the provisions, words, phrases, and clauses of this section are declared to be severable.

MINN. STAT. § 144.344 (2012). EMERGENCY TREATMENT

Medical, dental, mental and other health services may be rendered to minors of any age without the consent of a parent or legal guardian when, in the professional's judgment, the risk to the minor's life or health is of such a nature that treatment should be given without delay and the requirement of consent would result in delay or denial of treatment.

MINN. STAT. § 144.3441 (2012). HEPATITIS B VACCINATION

A minor may give effective consent for a hepatitis B vaccination. The consent of no other person is required.

MINN. STAT. § 144.345 (2012). REPRESENTATIONS TO PERSONS RENDERING SERVICE

The consent of a minor who claims to be able to give effective consent for the purpose of receiving medical, dental, mental or other health services but who may not in fact do so, shall be deemed effective without the consent of the minor's parent or legal guardian, if the person rendering the service relied in good faith upon the representations of the minor.

MINN. STAT. § 144.346 (2012). INFORMATION TO PARENTS

The professional may inform the parent or legal guardian of the minor patient of any treatment given or needed where, in the judgment of the professional, failure to inform the parent or guardian would seriously jeopardize the health of the minor patient.

MINN. STAT. § 144.347 (2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY

A minor so consenting for such health services shall thereby assume financial responsibility for the cost of said services.

MISSISSIPPI

MISS. CODE ANN. § 41-41-3 (2012). PERSONS AUTHORIZED TO CONSENT TO TREATMENT OF UNEMANCIPATED MINORS

(1) It is hereby recognized and established that, in addition to such other persons as may be so authorized and empowered, any one (1) of the following persons who is reasonably available, in descending order of priority, is authorized and empowered to consent on behalf of an unemancipated minor, either orally or otherwise, to any surgical or medical treatment or procedures not prohibited by law which may be suggested, recommended, prescribed or directed by a duly licensed physician:

- (a) The minor's guardian or custodian.
- (b) The minor's parent.
- (c) An adult brother or sister of the minor.
- (d) The minor's grandparent.

(2) If none of the individuals eligible to act under subsection (1) is reasonably available, an adult who has exhibited special care and concern for the minor and who is reasonably available may act; the adult shall communicate the assumption of authority as promptly as practicable to the individuals specified in subsection (1) who can be readily contacted.

(3) Any female, regardless of age or marital status, is empowered to give consent for herself in connection with pregnancy or childbirth.

MISSOURI

MO. REV. STAT. § 632.110 (2012). MINORS TO BE ACCEPTED FOR EVALUATION, WHEN, BY WHOM--MAY THEN BE ADMITTED TO MENTAL HEALTH FACILITY--PARENT OR GUARDIAN TO CONSENT--PEACE OFFICER MAY TRANSPORT TO FACILITY, WHEN

1. The head of a private mental health facility may, and the head of a department mental health facility shall, except in the case of a medical emergency and subject to the availability of suitable programs and accommodations, accept for evaluation, on an outpatient basis if practicable, any minor for whom an application for voluntary admission is made by his parent or other legal custodian. The department may require that a community-based service where the minor resides perform the evaluation pursuant to an affiliation agreement or contract with the department.

2. If the minor is diagnosed as having a mental disorder, other than an intellectual disability or developmental disability without another accompanying mental disorder, and found suitable for inpatient treatment as a result of the evaluation, the minor may be admitted by a private mental health facility or shall be admitted by a department mental health facility, if suitable accommodations are available, for care, treatment and rehabilitation as an inpatient for such periods and under such conditions as authorized by law. The department may require that a community-based service where the patient resides admit the person for inpatient care, treatment and rehabilitation pursuant to an affiliation agreement and contract with the department.

3. The parent or legal custodian who applied for the admission of the minor shall have the right to authorize his evaluation, care, treatment and rehabilitation and the right to refuse permission to medicate the minor; except that medication may be given in emergency situations.

4. The parent or legal custodian may request a peace officer to take a minor into custody and transport him to the mental health facility for evaluation if the parent or legal custodian applies for such evaluation under subsection 1 of this section.

MONTANA

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-401 (2012). DEFINITIONS

As used in this part, the following definitions apply:

(1) "Emancipated minor" means an individual under 18 years of age who:

(a) is or has been married;

(b) is separated from the individual's parent, parents, or legal guardian and is self-supporting; or

(c) has been granted the right to consent to medical treatment pursuant to an order of limited emancipation granted by a court pursuant to $\frac{41-3-438}{8}$.

(2) "Health care facility" has the meaning provided in 50-5-101.

(3) "Health professional" includes only those persons licensed in Montana as physicians, psychiatrists, psychologists, advanced practice registered nurses, dentists, physician assistants, professional counselors, or social workers.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-402 (2012). VALIDITY OF CONSENT OF MINOR FOR HEALTH SERVICES

(1) This part does not limit the right of an emancipated minor to consent to the provision of health services or to control access to protected health care information under applicable law.

(2) The consent to the provision of health services and to control access to protected health care information by a health care facility or to the performance of health services by a health professional may be given by a minor who professes or is found to meet any of the following descriptions:

(a) a minor who professes to be or to have been married or to have had a child or graduated from high school;

(b) a minor who professes to be or is found to be separated from the minor's parent, parents, or legal guardian for whatever reason and is providing self-support by whatever means;

(c) a minor who professes or is found to be pregnant or afflicted with any reportable communicable disease, including a sexually transmitted disease, or drug and substance abuse, including alcohol. This self-consent applies only to the prevention, diagnosis, and treatment of those conditions specified in this subsection. The self-consent in the case of pregnancy, a sexually transmitted disease, or drug and substance abuse also obliges the health professional, if the health professional accepts the responsibility for treatment, to counsel the minor or to refer the minor to another health professional for counseling.

(d) a minor who needs emergency care, including transfusions, without which the minor's health will be jeopardized. If emergency care is rendered, the parent, parents, or legal guardian must be informed as soon as practical except under the circumstances mentioned in this subsection (2).

(3) A minor who has had a child may give effective consent to health service for the child.

(4) A minor may give consent for health care for the minor's spouse if the spouse is unable to give consent by reason of physical or mental incapacity.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-403 (2012). RELEASE OF INFORMATION BY HEALTH PROFESSIONAL

(1) Except with regard to an emancipated minor, a health professional may inform the parent, custodian, or guardian of a minor in the circumstances enumerated in 41-1-402 of any treatment given or needed when:

(a) in the judgment of the health professional, severe complications are present or anticipated;

(b) major surgery or prolonged hospitalization is needed;

(c) failure to inform the parent, parents, or legal guardian would seriously jeopardize the safety and health of the minor patient, younger siblings, or the public;

(d) informing them would benefit the minor's physical and mental health and family harmony; or

(e) the health professional or health care facility providing treatment desires a third-party commitment to pay for services rendered or to be rendered.

(2) Notification or disclosure to the parent, parents, or legal guardian by the health professional may not constitute libel or slander, a violation of the right of privacy, a violation of the rule of privileged communication, or any other legal basis of liability. If the minor is found not to be pregnant or not afflicted with a sexually transmitted disease or not suffering from drug abuse or substance abuse, including alcohol, then information with respect to any appointment, examination, test, or other health procedure may not be given to the parent, parents, or legal guardian, if they have not already been informed as permitted in this part, without the consent of the minor.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-404(2012). FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY OF MINOR

Consent of the minor shall not be subject to later disaffirmance or revocation because of minority. The spouse, parent, parents, or legal guardian of a consenting minor shall not be liable for payment for such service unless the spouse, parent, parents, or legal guardian have expressly agreed to pay for such care. Minors so consenting for such health services shall thereby assume financial responsibility for the cost of said services, except those who are proven unable to pay and who receive the services in public institutions. If the minor is covered by health insurance, payment may be applied for services rendered.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-405 (2012). EMERGENCIES AND SPECIAL SITUATIONS

<Section effective until contingency. See, also, section effective upon contingency.>

(1) A health professional may render or attempt to render emergency service or first aid, medical, surgical, dental, or psychiatric treatment, without compensation, to any injured person or any person regardless of age who is in need of immediate health care when, in good faith, the professional believes that the giving of aid is the only alternative to probable death or serious physical or mental damage.

(2) A health professional may render nonemergency services to minors for conditions that will endanger the health or life of the minor if services would be delayed by obtaining consent from spouse, parent, parents, or legal guardian.

(3) Consent may not be required of a minor who does not possess the mental capacity or who has a physical disability that renders the minor incapable of giving consent and who has no known relatives or legal guardians, if a physician determines that the health service should be given.

(4) Self-consent of minors does not apply to sterilization or abortion, except as provided in sections 1 through 9.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-406 (2012). PSYCHIATRIC OR PSYCHOLOGICAL COUNSELING UNDER URGENT CIRCUMSTANCES

When executed by a minor, the consent to the providing of psychiatric or psychological counseling by a physician or psychologist licensed to practice in this state, under circumstances when the need for the counseling is urgent in the opinion of the physician or psychologist involved because of danger to the life, safety, or property of a minor or of another person or persons and the consent of the spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian of the minor cannot be obtained within a reasonable time to offset the danger to life or safety, is as valid and binding as if the minor had achieved majority. The minor has the same legal capacity to act and the same legal obligations with regard to the giving of consent as a person of full legal age and capacity, and the consent is not subject to disaffirmance by reason of minority. The consent of another person, including but not limited to a spouse, parent, custodian, or guardian, is not necessary in order to authorize the psychiatric or psychological counseling of the minor. However, a parent may not be obligated for the cost of the counseling without the parent's consent.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 41-1-407 (2012). IMMUNITY AND RESPONSIBILITY OF PSYCHOLOGIST, PHYSICIAN, OR HEALTH CARE FACILITY

(1) A physician, surgeon, dentist, or health or mental health care facility may not be compelled against the entity's best judgment to treat a minor on the minor's own consent.

(2) This section may not be construed to relieve any physician, surgeon, dentist, or health or mental health care facility from liability for negligence in the diagnosis and treatment rendered a minor.

(3) In any case arising under the provisions of 41-1-406, the physician or licensed psychologist who provides the psychiatric or psychological counseling services may not incur civil or criminal liability by reason of having provided the counseling services, but the immunity does not apply to any negligent acts or omissions.

MONT. CODE ANN. § 53-21-112 (2012). VOLUNTARY ADMISSION OF MINORS

(1) Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a parent or guardian of a minor may consent to mental health services to be rendered to the minor by:

- (a) a facility;
- (b) a person licensed in this state to practice medicine; or
- (c) a mental health professional licensed in this state.

(2) A minor who is at least 16 years of age may, without the consent of a parent or guardian, consent to receive mental health services from those facilities or persons listed in subsection (1).

(3) Except as provided by this section, the provisions of 53-21-111 apply to the voluntary admission of a minor to a mental health facility but not to the state hospital.

(4) Except as provided by this subsection, voluntary admission of a minor to a mental health facility for an inpatient course of treatment is for the same period of time as that for an adult. A minor voluntarily admitted with consent of the minor's parent or guardian has the right to be released within 5 days of a request by the parent or guardian as provided in 53-21-111(3). A minor who has been admitted without consent by a parent or guardian, pursuant to subsection (2), may also make a request and also has the right to be released within 5 days as provided in 53-21-111(3). Unless there has been a periodic review and a voluntary readmission consented to by the parent or guardian in the case of a minor patient or consented to by the minor alone in the case of a minor patient who is at least 16 years of age, voluntary admission terminates at the expiration of 1 year. At the minor's request or at any time that the minor is faced with potential legal proceedings, the court shall order the office of state public defender, provided for in 47-1-201, to assign counsel for the minor.

NEBRASKA

NEB. REV. STAT. ANN. § 71-504 (2012). SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASES; MINORS; TREATMENT WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT; EXPENSES

The chief medical officer as designated in <u>section 81-3115</u>, or local director of health, if a physician, or his or her agent, or any physician, upon consultation by any person as a patient, shall, with the consent of such person who is hereby granted the right of giving

such consent, make or cause to be made a diagnostic examination for sexually transmitted diseases and prescribe for and treat such person for sexually transmitted diseases including prophylactic treatment for exposure to sexually transmitted diseases whenever such person is suspected of having a sexually transmitted disease or contact with anyone having a sexually transmitted disease. All such examinations and treatment may be performed without the consent of or notification to the parent, parents, guardian, or any other person having custody of such person. In any such case, the chief medical officer, or local director of health, if a physician, or his or her agent, or the physician shall incur no civil or criminal liability by reason of having made such diagnostic examination or rendered such treatment, but such immunity shall not apply to any negligent acts or omissions. The chief medical officer or local director of health, if a physician, or his or her agent, or the physician shall incur no civil or criminal liability by reason of any adverse reaction to medication administered if reasonable care is taken to elicit from any such person who is under twenty years of age any history of sensitivity or previous adverse reaction to medication. Parents shall be liable for expenses of such treatment to minors under their custody. In the event such person is affected with a sexually transmitted disease, the chief medical officer or local director of health may cause an interview of the person by a sexually transmitted disease investigator to secure the names of sexual contacts so that appropriate investigation can be made in an effort to locate and eliminate sources of infection.

NEVADA

NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.010 (2012). AGE OF MAJORITY

All persons of the age of 18 years who are under no legal disability, and all persons who have been declared emancipated pursuant to <u>NRS 129.080</u> to <u>129.140</u>, inclusive, are capable of entering into any contract, and are, to all intents and purposes, held and considered to be of lawful age.

NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.030 (2012). CONSENT FOR EXAMINATION AND TREATMENT

1. Except as otherwise provided in <u>NRS 450B.525</u>, a minor may give consent for the services provided in subsection 2 for himself or herself or for his or her child, if the minor is:

(a) Living apart from his or her parents or legal guardian, with or without the consent of the parent, parents or legal guardian, and has so lived for a period of at least 4 months;

- (b) Married or has been married;
- (c) A mother, or has borne a child; or

(d) In a physician's judgment, in danger of suffering a serious health hazard if health care services are not provided.

2. Except as otherwise provided in subsection 4 and <u>NRS 450B.525</u>, the consent of the parent or parents or the legal guardian of a minor is not necessary for a local or state health officer, board of health, licensed physician or public or private hospital to examine or provide treatment for any minor, included within the provisions of subsection 1, who understands the nature and purpose of the proposed examination or treatment and its probable outcome, and voluntarily requests it. The consent of the minor to examination or treatment pursuant to this subsection is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority.

3. A person who treats a minor pursuant to subsection 2 shall, before initiating treatment, make prudent and reasonable efforts to obtain the consent of the minor to communicate with his or her parent, parents or legal guardian, and shall make a note of such efforts in the record of the minor's care. If the person believes that such efforts would jeopardize treatment necessary to the minor's life or necessary to avoid a serious and immediate threat to the minor's health, the person may omit such efforts and note the reasons for the omission in the record.

4. A minor may not consent to his or her sterilization.

5. In the absence of negligence, no person providing services pursuant to subsection 2 is subject to civil or criminal liability for providing those services.

6. The parent, parents or legal guardian of a minor who receives services pursuant to subsection 2 are not liable for the payment for those services unless the parent, parents or legal guardian has consented to such health care services. The provisions of this subsection do not relieve a parent, parents or legal guardian from liability for payment for emergency services provided to a minor pursuant to <u>NRS 129.040</u>.

NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.050 (2012). ABUSE OF CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE: TREATMENT AUTHORIZED WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN UNDER CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCES

1. Except as otherwise provided in <u>NRS 450B.525</u>, any minor who is under the influence of, or suspected of being under the influence of, a controlled substance:

(a) May give express consent; or

(b) If unable to give express consent, shall be deemed to consent,

to the furnishing of hospital, medical, surgical or other care for the treatment of abuse of drugs or related illnesses by any public or private hospital, medical facility, facility for the dependent, other than a halfway house for alcohol and drug abusers, or any licensed physician, and the consent of the minor is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority. 2. Immunity from civil or criminal liability extends to any physician or other person rendering care or treatment pursuant to subsection 1, in the absence of negligent diagnosis, care or treatment.

3. The consent of the parent, parents or legal guardian of the minor is not necessary to authorize such care, but any physician who treats a minor pursuant to this section shall make every reasonable effort to report the fact of treatment to the parent, parents or legal guardian within a reasonable time after treatment.

NEV. REV. STAT. ANN. § 129.060 (2012). SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE: Examination or treatment authorized without consent of parent or guardian

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, the consent of the parent, parents or legal guardian of a minor is not necessary in order to authorize a local or state health officer, licensed physician or clinic to examine or treat, or both, any minor who is suspected of being infected or is found to be infected with any sexually transmitted disease

NEW HAMPSHIRE

N.H. REV. STAT. ANN. § 318-B:12-A (2012). TREATMENT FOR DRUG ABUSE.

Any minor 12 years of age or older may voluntarily submit himself to treatment for drug dependency as defined in RSA 318-B:1, IX, or any problem related to the use of drugs at any municipal health department, state institution or facility, public or private hospital or clinic, any licensed physician or advanced practice registered nurse practicing within such nurse practitioner's specialty, or other accredited state or local social welfare agency, without the consent of a parent, guardian, or any other person charged with the care or custody of said minor. Such parent or legal guardian shall not be liable for the payment for any treatment rendered pursuant to this section. The treating facility, agency or individual shall keep records on the treatment given to minors as provided under this section in the usual and customary manner, but no reports or records or information contained therein shall be discoverable by the state in any criminal prosecution. No such reports or records shall be used for other than rehabilitation, research, or statistical and medical purposes, except upon the written consent of the person examined or treated. Nothing contained herein shall be construed to mean that any minor of sound mind is legally incapable of consenting to medical treatment provided that such minor is of sufficient maturity to understand the nature of such treatment and the consequences thereof.

N.H. REV. STAT. ANN. § 141-C:18 (2012). SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE.

I. The commissioner may request the examination, and order isolation, quarantine, and treatment of any person reasonably suspected of having been exposed to or of exposing another person or persons to a sexually transmitted disease. Any order of treatment issued under this paragraph shall be in accordance with <u>RSA 141-C:11</u>, <u>RSA 141-C:12</u>, and <u>RSA 141-C:15</u>.

II. Any minor 14 years of age or older may voluntarily submit himself to medical diagnosis and treatment for a sexually transmitted disease and a licensed physician may diagnose, treat or prescribe for the treatment of a sexually transmitted disease in a minor 14 years of age or older, without the knowledge or consent of the parent or legal guardian of such minor.

NEW JERSEY

N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR TO PERFORMANCE OF MEDICAL OR SURGICAL CARE AND PROCEDURE BY HOSPITAL OR LICENSED PHYSICIAN

The consent to the performance of medical or surgical care and procedure by a hospital or by a physician licensed to practice medicine and surgery executed by a married person who is a minor, or by a pregnant woman who is a minor, on his or her behalf or on behalf of any of his or her children, shall be valid and binding, and, for such purposes, a married person who is a minor or a pregnant woman who is a minor shall be deemed to have the same legal capacity to act and shall have the same powers and obligations as has a person of legal age. Notwithstanding any other provision of the law, an unmarried, pregnant minor may give consent to the furnishing of hospital, medical and surgical care related to her pregnancy or her child, although prior notification of a parent may be required pursuant to <u>P.L.1999, c. 145</u> (<u>C.9:17A-1.1</u> et al.) and such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent or parents of an unmarried, pregnant minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize hospital, medical and surgical care related to her pregnant minor shall not be necessary in order to authorize hospital, medical and surgical care related to her pregnancy or her child.

N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1.3 (2012). DEFINITIONS¹⁰

As used in this act:

"Abortion" means the use of any means to terminate the pregnancy of a female known to be pregnant with knowledge that the termination with those means will, with reasonable likelihood, cause the death of the fetus.

"Medical emergency" means a condition which, on the basis of the physician's good faith clinical judgment, so complicates the medical condition of a pregnant unemancipated minor as to necessitate the immediate abortion of her pregnancy to avert her death or for

¹⁰ Note: Held unconstitutional by *Planned Parenthood of Cent. New Jersey v. Farmer*, 762 A.2d 620, 621(N.J. Aug 15, 2000).

which a delay will create serious risk of substantial and irreversible impairment of a major bodily function.

"Parent" means a parent with care and control of the unemancipated minor, unless the parent has no custodial rights; or if there is no parent with care and control, then the foster parent or the guardian of the unemancipated minor; or a person standing in loco parentis to the unemancipated minor.

"Person standing in loco parentis" means (1) that the biological or adoptive parent consented to and fostered, the person's formation and establishment of a parent-like relationship with the minor; (2) that the person and the minor live together in the same household; (3) that the person assumed obligations of parenthood by taking significant responsibility for the minor's care, education and development, including contributing towards the minor's support, without expectation of financial compensation; and (4) that the person has been in a parental role for a length of time sufficient to have established with the minor a bonded, dependent relationship parental in nature.

"Unemancipated minor" means a female under the age of 18 years who is unmarried and is not currently serving active duty in one of the military services of the United States of America or a female for whom a guardian has been appointed pursuant to <u>N.J.S.3B:12-25</u> because of a finding of incompetency. For the purposes of this act, pregnancy does not emancipate a female under the age of 18 years.

N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1.4 (2012). UNEMANCIPATED MINORS; WRITTEN NOTICE TO PARENT¹¹

a. Notwithstanding any other provision of law to the contrary, an abortion shall not be performed upon an unemancipated minor until at least 48 hours after written notice of the pending operation has been delivered in the manner specified in this act.

b. The notice shall be addressed to the parent at the parent's last known address and delivered personally to the parent by the physician.

c. In lieu of the personal delivery required in subsection b. of this section, notice may be made by certified mail addressed to the parent at the parent's last known address with return receipt requested and restricted delivery to the addressee, which means a postal employee may only deliver the mail to the authorized addressee. At the same time that notice is mailed by certified mail, it shall also be sent by first class mail to the parent at the parent's last known address. The 48 hour period for notice sent under the provisions of this subsection shall begin at noon on the next day on which regular mail delivery takes place following the day on which the mailings are posted.

¹¹ Note: Held unconstitutional by *Planned Parenthood of Cent. New Jersey v. Farmer*, 762 A.2d 620, 621(N.J. Aug 15, 2000).

N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-1.7 (2012). WAIVER BY PETITION OR MOTION OF MINOR; CONFIDENTIAL PROCEEDINGS $^{\rm 12}$

a. A minor may, by petition or motion, seek a waiver of parental notification from a judge of the Superior Court. The petition or motion shall include a statement that the minor is pregnant and is not emancipated.

b. The minor may participate in proceedings in the court on her own behalf, and the court may appoint a guardian ad litem for her. The court shall, however, advise her that she has a right to court appointed counsel, and shall, upon her request, provide her with such counsel.

c. Proceedings in the court under this section shall be confidential and insure the anonymity of the minor and shall be given such precedence over other pending matters so that the court may reach a decision promptly and without delay so as to serve the best interests of the minor. A judge of the Superior Court who conducts proceedings under this section shall make written factual findings and legal conclusions within 48 hours of the time that the petition or motion is filed unless the time is extended at the request of the unemancipated minor. If the court fails to rule within 48 hours and the time is not extended, the petition is granted and the notice requirement shall be waived. The judge shall order a record of the evidence to be maintained including the judge's written factual findings and legal conclusions supporting the decision.

d. (1) If the judge finds, by clear and convincing evidence, that the unemancipated minor is sufficiently mature to decide whether to have an abortion, the judge shall authorize a waiver of notification.

(2) If the judge finds, by clear and convincing evidence, that there is evidence of a pattern of physical, sexual or emotional abuse of the minor by the parent, guardian or legal custodian, the judge shall authorize a waiver of notification. Notice of a determination made under this paragraph shall be made to the Division of Youth and Family Services.

(3) If the judge finds, by clear and convincing evidence, that the notification of the parent is not in the best interests of the minor, the judge shall authorize a waiver of notification.

e. If the judge does not make a finding specified in subsection d. of this section, the judge shall dismiss the petition or motion and notice shall be given as provided for in section 5 of this act.

f. An expedited confidential appeal shall be available to a minor for whom the court denies an order waiving notification. No filing fees shall be required of any minor at either the trial or the appellate level. Access to the trial court for the purposes of such a

¹² Note: Held unconstitutional by *Planned Parenthood of Cent. New Jersey v. Farmer*, 762 A.2d 620, 621(N.J. Aug 15, 2000).

petition or motion, and access to the appellate courts for purposes of making an appeal from denial of the same, shall be afforded such a minor on an emergent basis in accordance with the Rules of Court.

N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-4 (2012). CONSENT BY MINOR TO MEDICAL CARE OR TREATMENT; VENEREAL DISEASE, HIV/AIDS, SEXUAL ASSAULT, DRUG USE OR ALCOHOLISM; NOTICE AND REPORT OF TREATMENT; CONFIDENTIALITY

The consent to the provision of medical or surgical care or services by a hospital, public clinic, or the performance of medical or surgical care or services by a physician, licensed to practice medicine, when executed by a minor who is or believes that he may be afflicted with a venereal disease, or who is at least 13 years of age and is or believes that he may be infected with the human immunodeficiency virus or have acquired immune deficiency syndrome, or by a minor who, in the judgment of a treating physician, appears to have been sexually assaulted, shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority, as the case may be. Any such consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of minority. In the case of a minor who appears to have been sexually assaulted, the minor's parents or guardian shall be notified immediately, unless the attending physician believes that it is in the best interests of the patient not to do so; however, inability of the treating physician, hospital or clinic to locate or notify the parents or guardian shall not preclude the provision of any necessary emergency medical or surgical care to the minor.

When a minor believes that he is suffering from the use of drugs or is a drug dependent person as defined in section 2 of P.L.1970, c. 226 ($\underline{C.24:21-2}$) or is suffering from alcohol dependency or is an alcoholic as defined in section 2 of P.L.1975, c. 305 ($\underline{C.26:2B-8}$), his consent to treatment under the supervision of a physician licensed to practice medicine, or an individual licensed or certified to provide treatment for alcoholism or in a facility licensed by the State to provide for the treatment of alcoholism shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority, as the case may be. Any such consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of minority. Treatment for drug use, drug abuse, alcohol use or alcohol abuse that is consented to by a minor shall be considered confidential information between the physician, the treatment provider or the treatment facility, as appropriate, and his patient, and neither the minor nor his physician, treatment provider or treatment facility, as appropriate, shall be required to report such treatment when it is the result of voluntary consent, except as may otherwise be required by law.

The consent of no other person or persons, including but not limited to a spouse, parent, custodian or guardian, shall be necessary in order to authorize such hospital, facility or clinical care or services or medical or surgical care or services to be provided by a physician licensed to practice medicine or by an individual licensed or certified to provide treatment for alcoholism to such a minor.

N.J. STAT. ANN. § 9:17A-6 (2012). CONSENT BY PERSON AGE 16 OR OVER FOR DONATION TO VOLUNTARY AND NONCOMPENSATORY BLOOD PROGRAM

a. Any person of the age of 17 years or over can consent to donate blood in any voluntary and noncompensatory blood program without the necessity of obtaining parental permission or authorization. Such consent shall be valid and binding as if the person had achieved his majority, and shall not be subject to later disaffirmance because of minority.

b. Any person of the age of 16 years may donate blood in any voluntary and noncompensatory blood program with the written consent of at least one parent or the person's legal guardian or other legally responsible adult, as appropriate.

NEW MEXICO

N.M. STAT. ANN. § 24-7A-6.2 (2012). CONSENT TO HEALTH CARE FOR CERTAIN MINORS FOURTEEN YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER

A. An unemancipated minor fourteen years of age or older who has capacity to consent may give consent for medically necessary health care; provided that the minor is:

(1) living apart from the minor's parents or legal guardian; or

(2) the parent of a child.

B. For purposes of this section, "medically necessary health care" means clinical and rehabilitative, physical, mental or behavioral health services that are:

(1) essential to prevent, diagnose or treat medical conditions or that are essential to enable an unemancipated minor to attain, maintain or regain functional capacity;

(2) delivered in the amount and setting with the duration and scope that is clinically appropriate to the specific physical, mental and behavioral health-care needs of the minor;

(3) provided within professionally accepted standards of practice and national guidelines; and

(4) required to meet the physical, mental and behavioral health needs of the minor, but not primarily required for convenience of the minor, health-care provider or payer.

C. The consent of the unemancipated minor to examination or treatment pursuant to this section shall not be disaffirmed because of minority.

D. The parent or legal guardian of an unemancipated minor who receives medically necessary health care is not liable for payment for those services unless the parent or legal guardian has consented to such medically necessary health care; provided that the provisions of this subsection do not relieve a parent or legal guardian of liability for payment for emergency health care provided to an unemancipated minor.

E. A health-care provider or a health-care institution shall not be liable for reasonably relying on statements made by an unemancipated minor that the minor is eligible to give consent pursuant to Subsection A of this section.

F. Nothing in this section shall otherwise limit the rights of an unemancipated minor to consent to treatment, nor shall this section be read to conflict with the rights of parents and children pursuant to the Children's Mental Health and Developmental Disabilities Act.

N.M. STAT. ANN. § 32A-6A-14 (2012). CONSENT FOR SERVICES; CHILDREN UNDER FOURTEEN YEARS OF AGE

A. Except as provided in Subsection B of this section, the informed consent of a child's legal custodian shall be required before treatment or habilitation, including psychotherapy or psychotropic medications, is administered to a child under fourteen years of age.

B. A child under fourteen years of age may initiate and consent to an initial assessment with a clinician and for medically necessary early intervention service limited to verbal therapy as set forth in this section. The purpose of the initial assessment is to allow a clinician to interview the child and determine what, if any, action needs to be taken to ensure appropriate mental health or habilitation services are provided to the child. The clinician may conduct an initial assessment and provide medically necessary early intervention service limited to verbal therapy with or without the consent of the legal custodian if such service will not extend beyond two calendar weeks. If, at any time, the clinician has a reasonable suspicion that the child is an abused or neglected child, the clinician shall immediately make a child abuse and neglect report.

N.M. STAT. ANN. § 32A-6A-15 (2012). CONSENT FOR SERVICES; CHILDREN FOURTEEN YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER

A. A child fourteen years of age or older is presumed to have capacity to consent to treatment without consent of the child's legal custodian, including consent for individual psychotherapy, group psychotherapy, guidance counseling, case management, behavioral therapy, family therapy, counseling, substance abuse treatment or other forms of verbal treatment that do not include aversive interventions. Nothing in this section shall be interpreted to provide a child fourteen years of age or older with independent consent rights for the purposes of the provision of special education and related services as set forth in federal law.

B. Psychotropic medications may be administered to a child fourteen years of age or older with the informed consent of the child. When psychotropic medications are administered to a child fourteen years of age or older, the child's legal custodian shall be notified by the clinician.

C. A clinician or other mental health and developmental disabilities professional shall promote the healthy involvement of a child's legal custodians and family members in developing and implementing the child's treatment plan, including appropriate participation in treatment for children fourteen years of age or older. However, nothing in this section shall limit the rights of a child fourteen years of age or older to consent to services and to consent to disclosure of mental health records.

N.M. STAT. ANN. § 32A-6A-16 (2012). CONSENT FOR SERVICES; DETERMINATION OF CAPACITY FOR CHILDREN FOURTEEN YEARS OF AGE OR OLDER

A. When a child fourteen years of age or older has been determined according to the provisions of this section to lack capacity, the child's legal custodian may make a mental health or habilitation decision for the child unless the child objects to such decision or the legal custodian's assumption of authority to make mental health or developmental disability treatment decisions or determination of lack of capacity. Nothing in this subsection:

(1) permits a legal custodian to consent to placement of a child in a residential treatment or habilitation program without the proper consent of the child if the child is fourteen years of age or older; or

(2) in any way, limits a child's right to involuntary commitment procedures as set forth in the Children's Mental Health and Developmental Disabilities Act.

B. The determination that a child fourteen years of age or older lacks or has recovered capacity shall be made by two clinicians, one of whom shall be a person who works with children in the ordinary course of that clinician's practice.

C. A child fourteen years of age or older shall not be determined to lack capacity solely on the basis that the child chooses not to accept the treatment recommended by the mental health or developmental disabilities professional.

D. A child fourteen years of age or older may at any time contest a determination that the child lacks capacity by a signed writing or by personally informing a clinician that the determination is contested. A clinician who is informed by a child that such determination is contested shall promptly communicate that the determination is contested shall promptly communicate that the determination is contested to any supervising provider or institution at which the child is receiving care. Such a challenge shall prevail unless otherwise ordered by the court in a proceeding brought pursuant to the treatment guardianship provisions of the Children's Mental Health and Developmental Disabilities Act.

E. A determination of lack of capacity under the Children's Mental Health and Developmental Disabilities Act shall not be evidence of incapacity for any other purpose.

F. The legal custodian shall communicate an assumption of authority as promptly as practicable to the child fourteen years of age or older and to the clinician and to the supervising mental health or developmental disability treatment and habilitation provider.

G. If more than one legal custodian assumes authority to act as an agent, the consent of both shall be required for nonemergency treatment. In an emergency, the consent of one legal custodian is sufficient, but the treating mental health professional shall provide the other legal custodian with oral notice followed by written documentation.

H. If more than one legal custodian assumes authority to act as an agent and the legal custodians do not agree on a nonemergency mental health treatment decision and the clinician is so informed, the clinician shall not treat the child unless a treatment guardian is appointed pursuant to the provisions of the Children's Mental Health and Developmental Disabilities Act.

I. A legal custodian shall make treatment decisions in accordance with a child's individual instructions, if any, and other wishes to the extent known to the legal custodian. Otherwise, the legal custodian shall make decisions in accordance with the legal custodian's determination of the child's best interests. In determining the child's best interests, the legal custodian shall consider the child's personal values to the extent known to the legal custodian.

J. A mental health treatment decision made by a legal custodian for a child fourteen years of age or older who has been determined to lack capacity shall not be made solely on the basis of the child's pre-existing physical or medical condition or pre-existing or projected disability.

K. A mental health treatment decision made by a legal custodian for a child fourteen years of age or older who has been determined to lack capacity is effective without judicial approval unless contested by the child.

L. If no legal custodian or agent is reasonably available to make mental health or habilitation decisions for the child, any interested party may petition for the appointment of a treatment guardian.

NEW YORK

N.Y. PUB. HEALTH LAW § 2504 (2012). ENABLING CERTAIN PERSONS TO CONSENT FOR CERTAIN MEDICAL, DENTAL, HEALTH AND HOSPITAL SERVICES

1. Any person who is eighteen years of age or older, or is the parent of a child or has married, may give effective consent for medical, dental, health and hospital services for himself or herself, and the consent of no other person shall be necessary.

2. Any person who has been married or who has borne a child may give effective consent for medical, dental, health and hospital services for his or her child. Any person who has been designated pursuant to title fifteen-A of article five of the general obligations law as a person in parental relation to a child may consent to any medical, dental, health and hospital services for such child for which consent is otherwise required which are not: (a) major medical treatment as defined in <u>subdivision (a) of section 80.03 of the mental</u> hygiene law; (b) electroconvulsive therapy; or (c) the withdrawal or discontinuance of medical treatment which is sustaining life functions.

3. Any person who is pregnant may give effective consent for medical, dental, health and hospital services relating to prenatal care.

4. Medical, dental, health and hospital services may be rendered to persons of any age without the consent of a parent or legal guardian when, in the physician's judgment an emergency exists and the person is in immediate need of medical attention and an attempt to secure consent would result in delay of treatment which would increase the risk to the person's life or health.

5. Where not otherwise already authorized by law to do so, any person in a parental relation to a child as defined in <u>section twenty-one hundred sixty-four</u> of this chapter and, (i) a grandparent, an adult brother or sister, an adult aunt or uncle, any of whom has assumed care of the child and, (ii) an adult who has care of the child and has written authorization to consent from a person in a parental relation to a child as defined in <u>section twenty-one hundred sixty-four</u> of this chapter, may give effective consent for the immunization of a child. However, a person other than one in a parental relation to the child shall not give consent under this subdivision if he or she has reason to believe that a person in parental relation to the child as defined in <u>section twenty-one hundred sixty-four</u> of this chapter.

6. Anyone who acts in good faith based on the representation by a person that he is eligible to consent pursuant to the terms of this section shall be deemed to have received effective consent.

NORTH CAROLINA

N.C. GEN. STAT. § 90-21.5 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT SUFFICIENT FOR CERTAIN MEDICAL HEALTH SERVICES

(a) Any minor may give effective consent to a physician licensed to practice medicine in North Carolina for medical health services for the prevention, diagnosis and treatment of (i) venereal disease and other diseases reportable under <u>G.S. 130A-135</u>, (ii) pregnancy, (iii) abuse of controlled substances or alcohol, and (iv) emotional disturbance. This section does not authorize the inducing of an abortion, performance of a sterilization operation, or admission to a 24-hour facility licensed under Article 2 of Chapter 122C of the General Statutes except as provided in <u>G.S. 122C-223</u>. This section does not prohibit the admission of a minor to a treatment facility upon his own written application in an emergency situation as authorized by <u>G.S. 122C-223</u>.

(b) Any minor who is emancipated may consent to any medical treatment, dental and health services for himself or for his child.

NORTH DAKOTA

N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-17 (2012). MINORS--TREATMENT FOR SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASE--DRUG ABUSE--ALCOHOLISM

Any person of the age of fourteen years or older may contract for and receive examination, care, or treatment for sexually transmitted disease, alcoholism, or drug abuse without permission, authority, or consent of a parent or guardian.

N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-17.1 (2012). MINOR'S EMERGENCY CARE

A minor may contract for and receive emergency examination, care, or treatment in a life-threatening situation without the consent of the minor's parent or guardian. If a minor has an emergency medical condition or the potential for an emergency medical condition, consent to emergency examination, care, or treatment of the minor is implied if reasonable steps to contact the minor's parent or guardian are unsuccessful. This section does not authorize a minor to withhold consent to emergency examination, care, or treatment.

N.D. Cent. Code § 14-10-18.1 (2012). BLOOD DONATION--MINORS

An individual who is at least sixteen years of age may donate blood on a voluntary and noncompensatory basis without obtaining the consent of the individual's parent or guardian. Any notification of a medical condition must be mailed to the donor and the donor's parent or guardian.

N.D. CENT. CODE § 14-10-19 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT FOR PRENATAL CARE AND OTHER PREGNANCY CARE SERVICES

1. a. A physician or other health care provider may provide pregnancy testing and pain management related to pregnancy to a minor without the consent of a parent or guardian.

b. A physician or other health care provider may provide prenatal care to a pregnant minor in the first trimester of pregnancy or may provide a single prenatal

care visit in the second or third trimester of pregnancy without the consent of a parent or guardian.

c. A physician or other health care provider may provide prenatal care beyond the first trimester of pregnancy or in addition to the single prenatal care visit in the second or third trimester if, after a good-faith effort, the physician or other health care provider is unable to contact the minor's parent or guardian.

d. The costs incurred by the physician or other health care provider for performing services under this section may not be submitted to a third-party payer without the consent of the minor's parent or guardian.

e. This section does not authorize a minor to consent to abortion or otherwise supersede the requirements of chapter 14-02.1.

2. If a minor requests confidential services pursuant to subsection 1, the physician or other health care professional shall encourage the minor to involve her parents or guardian. Notwithstanding subsection 1, a physician or other health care professional or a health care facility may not be compelled against their best judgment to treat a minor based on the minor's own consent.

3. A physician or other health care professional who, pursuant to subsection 1, provides pregnancy care services to a minor may inform the parent or guardian of the minor of any pregnancy care services given or needed if the physician or other health care professional discusses with the minor the reasons for informing the parent or guardian prior to the disclosure and, in the judgment of the physician or other health care professional:

a. Failure to inform the parent or guardian would seriously jeopardize the health of the minor or her unborn child;

b. Surgery or hospitalization is needed; or

c. Informing the parent or guardian would benefit the health of the minor or her unborn child.

OHIO

OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 2907.29 (2012). EMERGENCY MEDICAL SERVICES FOR VICTIMS; INFORMATION TO BE GIVEN VICTIM; CONSENT OF MINOR

Every hospital of this state that offers organized emergency services shall provide that a physician assistant, a clinical nurse specialist, a certified nurse practitioner, or a certified nurse-midwife is available on call twenty-four hours each day for the examination of persons reported to any law enforcement agency to be victims of sexual offenses cognizable as violations of any provision of sections 2907.02 to 2907.06 of the

<u>Revised Code</u>. The physician, physician assistant, clinical nurse specialist, certified nurse practitioner, or certified nurse-midwife, upon the request of any peace officer or prosecuting attorney and with the consent of the reported victim or upon the request of the reported victim, shall examine the person for the purposes of gathering physical evidence and shall complete any written documentation of the physical examination. The director of health shall establish procedures for gathering evidence under this section.

Each reported victim shall be informed of available venereal disease, pregnancy, medical, and psychiatric services.

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor may consent to examination under this section. The consent is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority, and consent of the parent, parents, or guardian of the minor is not required for an examination under this section. However, the hospital shall give written notice to the parent, parents, or guardian of a minor that an examination under this section has taken place. The parent, parents, or guardian of a minor giving consent under this section are not liable for payment for any services provided under this section without their consent.

OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3709.241 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR TO DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF VENEREAL DISEASE

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor may give consent for the diagnosis or treatment of any venereal disease by a licensed physician. Such consent is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent, parents, or guardian of a minor is not required for such diagnosis or treatment. The parent, parents, or guardian of a minor giving consent under this section are not liable for payment for any diagnostic or treatment services provided under this section without their consent.

OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3719.012 (2012). CONSENT OF MINOR TO DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF DRUG RELATED CONDITIONS

(A) Notwithstanding any other provision of law, a minor may give consent for the diagnosis or treatment by a physician licensed to practice in this state of any condition which it is reasonable to believe is caused by a drug of abuse, beer, or intoxicating liquor. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority.

(B) A physician licensed to practice in this state, or any person acting at his direction, who in good faith renders medical or surgical services to a minor giving consent under division (A) of this section, shall not be subject to any civil or criminal liability for assault, battery, or assault and battery.

(C) The parent or legal guardian of a minor giving consent under division (A) of this section is not liable for the payment of any charges made for medical or surgical services rendered such minor, unless the parent or legal guardian has also given consent for the diagnosis or treatment.

OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 5120.172 (2012). IMPRISONED MINORS DEEMED EMANCIPATED FOR PURPOSE OF CONSENT TO MEDICAL TREATMENT

A minor whose case is transferred for criminal prosecution pursuant to <u>section 2152.12 of</u> the Revised Code, who is prosecuted as an adult and is convicted of or pleads guilty to one or more offenses in that case, and who is sentenced to a prison term or term of imprisonment in a state correctional institution for one or more of those offenses shall be considered emancipated for the purpose of consenting to medical treatment while confined in the state correctional institution.

OHIO REV. CODE ANN. § 3701.242 (2012). INFORMED CONSENT TO HIV TEST; COUNSELING; ANONYMITY

(A) An HIV test may be performed by or on the order of a health care provider who, in the exercise of the provider's professional judgment, determines the test to be necessary for providing diagnosis and treatment to the individual to be tested, if the individual or the individual's parent or guardian has given consent to the provider for medical or other health care treatment. The health care provider shall inform the individual of the individual's right under division (D) of this section to an anonymous test.

(B) A minor may consent to be given an HIV test. The consent is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The parents or guardian of a minor giving consent under this division are not liable for payment and shall not be charged for an HIV test given to the minor without the consent of a parent or the guardian.

(C) The health care provider ordering an HIV test shall provide post-test counseling for an individual who receives an HIV-positive test result. The director of health may adopt rules in accordance with Chapter 119. of the Revised Code specifying the information to be provided in post-test counseling.

(D) An individual shall have the right to an anonymous test. A health care facility or health care provider that does not provide anonymous testing shall refer an individual requesting an anonymous test to a site where it is available.

(E) Divisions (B) to (D) of this section do not apply to the performance of an HIV test in any of the following circumstances:

(1) When the test is performed in a medical emergency by a nurse or physician and the test results are medically necessary to avoid or minimize an immediate danger to the health or safety of the individual to be tested or another individual, except that post-test counseling shall be given to the individual if the individual receives an HIV-positive test result;

(2) When the test is performed for the purpose of research if the researcher does not know and cannot determine the identity of the individual tested;

(3) When the test is performed by a person who procures, processes, distributes, or uses a human body part from a deceased person donated for a purpose specified in Chapter 2108. of the Revised Code, if the test is medically necessary to ensure that the body part is acceptable for its intended purpose;

(4) When the test is performed on a person incarcerated in a correctional institution under the control of the department of rehabilitation and correction if the head of the institution has determined, based on good cause, that a test is necessary;

(5) When the test is performed in accordance with <u>section 2907.27 of the Revised</u> <u>Code</u>;

(6) When the test is performed on an individual after the infection control committee of a health care facility, or other body of a health care facility performing a similar function determines that a health care provider, emergency medical services worker, or peace officer, while rendering health or emergency care to an individual, has sustained a significant exposure to the body fluids of that individual, and the individual has refused to give consent for testing.

OKLAHOMA

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2601 (2012). DEFINITIONS

For the purposes of this act, the following words and phrases mean:

(a) "Minor" means any person under the age of eighteen (18) years of age, except such person who is on active duty with or has served in any branch of the Armed Services of the United States shall be considered an adult.

(b) "Health professional" means for the purposes of this act any licensed physician, psychologist, dentist, osteopathic physician, podiatrist, chiropractor, registered or licensed practical nurse or physician's assistant.

(c) "Health services" means services delivered by any health professional including examination, preventive and curative treatment, surgical, hospitalization, and psychological services, except abortion or sterilization. Should the health services include counseling concerning abortion, all alternatives will be fully presented to the minor. Services in this act shall not include research or experimentation with minors except where used in an attempt to preserve the life of that minor, or research as approved by an appropriate review board involved in the management of reportable diseases.

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2602 (2012). RIGHT OF SELF-CONSENT UNDER CERTAIN CONDITIONS--DOCTOR PATIENT PRIVILEGES

A. Notwithstanding any other provision of law, the following minors may consent to have services provided by health professionals in the following cases:

1. Any minor who is married, has a dependent child or is emancipated;

2. Any minor who is separated from his parents or legal guardian for whatever reason and is not supported by his parents or guardian;

3. Any minor who is or has been pregnant, afflicted with any reportable communicable disease, drug and substance abuse or abusive use of alcohol; provided, however, that such self-consent only applies to the prevention, diagnosis and treatment of those conditions specified in this section. Any health professional who accepts the responsibility of providing such health services also assumes the obligation to provide counseling for the minor by a health professional. If the minor is found not to be pregnant nor suffering from a communicable disease nor drug or substance abuse nor abusive use of alcohol, the health professional shall not reveal any information whatsoever to the spouse, parent or legal guardian, without the consent of the minor;

4. Any minor parent as to his child;

5. Any spouse of a minor when the minor is unable to give consent by reason of physical or mental incapacity;

6. Any minor who by reason of physical or mental capacity cannot give consent and has no known relatives or legal guardian, if two physicians agree on the health service to be given; or

7. Any minor in need of emergency services for conditions which will endanger his health or life if delay would result by obtaining consent from his spouse, parent or legal guardian; provided, however, that the prescribing of any medicine or device for the prevention of pregnancy shall not be considered such an emergency service.

If any minor falsely represents that he may give consent and a health professional provides health services in good faith based upon that misrepresentation, the minor shall receive full services without the consent of the minor's parent or legal guardian and the health professional shall incur no liability except for negligence or intentional harm. Consent of the minor shall not be subject to later disaffirmance or revocation because of his minority.

B. The health professional shall be required to make a reasonable attempt to inform the spouse, parent or legal guardian of the minor of any treatment needed or provided under paragraph 7 of subsection A of this section. In all other instances the health professional

may, but shall not be required to inform the spouse, parent or legal guardian of the minor of any treatment needed or provided. The judgment of the health professional as to notification shall be final, and his disclosure shall not constitute libel, slander, the breach of the right of privacy, the breach of the rule of privileged communication or result in any other breach that would incur liability.

Information about the minor obtained through care by a health professional under the provisions of this act shall not be disseminated to any health professional, school, law enforcement agency or official, court authority, government agency or official employer, without the consent of the minor, except through specific legal requirements or if the giving of the information is necessary to the health of the minor and public. Statistical reporting may be done when the minor's identity is kept confidential.

The health professional shall not incur criminal liability for action under the provisions of this act except for negligence or intentional harm.

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2603 (2012). PAYMENT FOR SERVICES

The spouse, parents or legal guardian of the minor shall not be liable for payment for any health services provided under the authority of this act, unless they shall have expressly agreed to pay for such care. Minors consenting to health services shall thereby assume financial responsibility for the cost of said services except those who are proven unable to pay and who receive the services in public institutions.

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, § 2604 (2012). SAFEGUARDS TO PROTECT MINOR

If major surgery, general anesthesia, or a life-threatening procedure has to be undertaken on a minor, it shall be necessary for the physician to obtain concurrence from another physician except in an emergency in a community where no other surgeon can be contacted within a reasonable time.

In cases where emergency care is needed and the minor is unable to give self-consent; a parent, spouse or legal guardian may authorize consent.

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 63, 2605 (2012). PROVIDING OF HEALTH CARE NOT MANDATORY

Nothing in this act shall require any health professional to provide health care nor shall any health professional be liable for refusal to give health care.

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-502 (2012). DEFINITIONS

As used in the Inpatient Mental Health and Substance Abuse Treatment of Minors Act:

- 1. "Minor" means any person under eighteen (18) years of age;
- 2. "Minor in need of treatment" means a minor:

a. who has a demonstrable mental illness or who is drug or alcohol dependent and as a result of that mental illness or dependency can be expected within the near future to inflict or attempt to inflict serious bodily harm to himself or herself or another person, and who has engaged in one or more recent overt acts or made significant recent threats which substantially support that expectation, or

b. who has a demonstrable mental illness or is drug or alcohol dependent of sufficient severity to cause substantial impairment or disability in at least two of the following major areas of functioning in the life of the minor:

- (1) family relations,
- (2) school performance,
- (3) social interactions,

(4) ability to perform independently the basic tasks of personal hygiene, hydration and nutrition, or

(5) self-protection.

A determination regarding the ability of the minor to perform independently such basic tasks shall be based upon the age of the minor and the reasonable and appropriate expectation of the abilities of a minor of such age to perform such tasks.

The term "minor in need of treatment" shall not mean a minor afflicted with epilepsy, a developmental disability, organic brain syndrome, physical handicaps, brief periods of intoxication caused by such substances as alcohol or drugs or who is truant or sexually active unless the minor also meets the criteria for a minor in need of treatment pursuant to subparagraph a or b of this paragraph;

3. "Consent" means the voluntary, express, and informed agreement to treatment in a mental health facility by a minor sixteen (16) years of age or older or by a parent of the minor;

4. "Individualized treatment plan" means a specific plan for the care and treatment of an individual minor who requires inpatient mental health treatment. The plan shall be developed with maximum involvement of the family of the minor, consistent with the desire of the minor for confidentiality and with the treatment needs of the minor, and shall clearly include the following:

a. a statement of the presenting problems of the minor, short- and long-term treatment goals and the estimated date of discharge. The short- and long-term goals shall be based upon a clinical evaluation and shall include specific behavioral and emotional goals against which the success of treatment can be measured,

b. treatment methods and procedures to be used to achieve these goals, which methods and procedures are related to each of these goals and which include, but are not limited to, specific prognosis for achieving each of these goals,

c. identification of the types of professional personnel who will carry out the treatment procedures including, but not limited to, appropriate licensed mental health professionals, education professionals, and other health or social service professionals, and

d. documentation of the involvement of the minor or the parent of the minor or legal custodian in the development of the treatment plan and whether all persons have consented to such plan;

5. "Inpatient treatment" means treatment services offered or provided for a continuous period of more than twenty-four (24) hours in residence after admission to a mental health or substance abuse treatment facility for the purpose of observation, evaluation or treatment;

6. "Least restrictive alternative" means the treatment and conditions of treatment which, separately and in combination, are no more intrusive or restrictive of freedom than reasonably necessary to achieve a substantial therapeutic benefit to the minor, or to protect the minor or others from physical injury;

7. "Less restrictive alternative to inpatient treatment" means and includes, but is not limited to, outpatient counseling services, including services provided in the home of the minor and which may be referred to as "home-based services", day treatment or day hospitalization services, respite care, or foster care or group home care, as defined by Section 1-1-105 of Title 10A of the Oklahoma Statutes, through a program established and specifically designed to meet the needs of minors in need of mental health treatment, or a combination thereof;

8. "Licensed mental health professional" means a person who is not related by blood or marriage to the person being examined or does not have any interest in the estate of the person being examined, and who is:

a. a psychiatrist who is a diplomate of the American Board of Psychiatry and Neurology,

b. a physician licensed pursuant to Chapter 11 or Chapter 14 of Title 59 of the Oklahoma Statutes who has received specific training for and is experienced in, performing mental health therapeutic, diagnostic, or counseling functions,

c. a clinical psychologist who is duly licensed to practice by the State Board of Examiners of Psychologists,

d. a professional counselor licensed pursuant to Chapter 44 of Title 59 of the Oklahoma Statutes,

e. a person licensed as a clinical social worker pursuant to the provisions of the Licensed Social Workers Act,

f. a licensed marital and family therapist as defined in Chapter 44A of Title 59 of the Oklahoma Statutes,

g. a licensed behavioral practitioner as defined in Chapter 44B of Title 59 of the Oklahoma Statutes, or

h. an advanced practice nurse, as defined in Chapter 12 of Title 59 of the Oklahoma Statutes, specializing in mental health.

For the purposes of this paragraph, "licensed" means that the person holds a current, valid license issued in accordance with the laws of this state;

9. "Mental health evaluation" means an examination or evaluation of a minor for the purpose of making a determination whether, in the opinion of the licensed mental health professional making the evaluation, the minor is a minor in need of treatment and, if so, is in need of inpatient treatment and for the purpose of preparing reports or making recommendations for the most appropriate and least restrictive treatment for the minor;

10. "Mental health facility" means a public or private hospital or related institution as defined by <u>Section 1-701 of Title 63 of the Oklahoma Statutes</u> offering or providing inpatient mental health services, a public or private facility accredited as an inpatient or residential psychiatric facility by the Joint Commission on Accreditation of Healthcare Organizations, or a facility operated by the Department of Mental Health and Substance Abuse Services and designated by the Commissioner of the Department of Mental Health and Substance Abuse Services as appropriate for the inpatient evaluation or treatment of minors;

11. "Mental illness" means a substantial disorder of the child's thought, mood, perception, psychological orientation or memory that demonstrably and significantly impairs judgment, behavior or capacity to recognize reality or to meet the ordinary demands of life. "Mental illness" may include substance abuse, which is the use, without compelling medical reason, of any substance which

results in psychological or physiological dependency as a function of continued use in such a manner as to induce mental, emotional, or physical impairment and cause socially dysfunctional or socially disordering behavior;

12. "Parent" means:

a. a biological or adoptive parent who has legal custody of the minor or has visitation rights, or

b. a person judicially appointed as a legal guardian of the minor, or

c. a relative within the third degree of consanguinity who exercises the rights and responsibilities of legal custody by delegation from a parent, as provided by law;

13. "Person responsible for the supervision of the case" means:

a. when the minor is in the legal custody of a private child care agency, the Department of Human Services or the Office of Juvenile Affairs, the caseworker or other person designated by the agency to supervise the case, or

b. when the minor is a ward of the court and under the court-ordered supervision of the Department of Human Services, the Office of Juvenile Affairs or a statutorily constituted juvenile bureau, the person designated by the Department of Human Services, the Office of Juvenile Affairs or juvenile bureau to supervise the case;

14. "Initial assessment (medical necessity review)" means the examination of current and recent behaviors and symptoms of a minor who appears to be mentally ill, alcohol-dependent, or drug-dependent and a minor requiring treatment, whose condition is such that it appears that emergency detention may be warranted by a licensed mental health professional at a facility approved by the Commissioner of Mental Health and Substance Abuse Services, or a designee, as appropriate for such examination to determine if emergency detention of the minor is warranted, and whether admission for inpatient mental illness or drug- or alcohol-dependence treatment or evaluation constitutes the least restrictive level of care necessary;

15. "Ward of the court" means a minor adjudicated to be a deprived child, a child in need of supervision, or a delinquent child;

16. "Treatment" means any planned intervention intended to improve the functioning of a minor in those areas which show impairment as a result of mental illness or drug or alcohol dependence; and

17. "Prehearing detention order" means a court order that authorizes a facility to detain a minor pending a hearing on a petition to determine whether the minor is a minor in need of treatment.

OKLA. STAT. ANN. TIT. 43A, § 5-503 (2012). VOLUNTARY AND INVOLUNTARY ADMISSION FOR TREATMENT

A. A parent of a minor or a minor sixteen (16) years of age or older may consent to the voluntary admission of the minor for inpatient mental health or substance abuse treatment.

B. Upon the application of a minor sixteen (16) years of age or older or a parent of a minor, a mental health or substance abuse facility may admit the minor for inpatient evaluation or treatment if the person in charge of the facility, or a designee, determines the minor to be clinically eligible for such admission, and:

1. After an initial assessment, a licensed mental health professional determines and states in writing that there is reasonable cause to believe that the minor may be a minor in need of treatment and that an evaluation is necessary to properly determine the condition and treatment needs of the minor, if any; and

2. After an outpatient or inpatient mental health evaluation, a licensed mental health professional determines and states in writing that in the opinion of the professional, the minor is a minor in need of treatment and:

a. the minor appears to have a mental illness or drug or alcohol dependence serious enough to warrant inpatient treatment and is reasonably likely to benefit from the treatment, and

b. based upon the following, inpatient treatment is determined to be the least restrictive alternative that meets the needs of the minor:

(1) reasonable efforts have been made to provide for the treatment needs of the minor through the provision of less restrictive alternatives and such alternatives have failed to meet the treatment needs of the minor, or

(2) after a thorough consideration of less restrictive alternatives to inpatient treatment, the condition of the minor is such that less restrictive alternatives are unlikely to meet the treatment needs of the minor, and

c. the minor has been provided with a clinically appropriate explanation of the nature and purpose of the treatment.

The consenting parent shall have the opportunity to discuss the findings with a person involved in the treatment of the minor.

C. The determinations and written statements of a licensed mental health professional made pursuant to this section shall, upon the admission of the minor for inpatient evaluation or treatment, be made a part of the medical record of the minor.

D. Inpatient treatment of a minor admitted under this section may not continue unless continued inpatient treatment has been authorized by appropriate hospital medical personnel, based upon their written findings that the criteria set forth in subsection B of this section continue to be met, after such persons have examined the minor and interviewed the consenting parent and reviewed reports submitted by members of the facility staff familiar with the condition of the minor. This finding is subject to the review provisions contained in <u>Section 5-512</u> of this title.

E. A mental health or substance abuse treatment facility may request that the district attorney file a petition alleging a minor to be a minor in need of treatment and require inpatient treatment when the parent consenting to the admission of a minor or when the minor age sixteen (16) years or older who had previously consented to admission revokes such consent and the person in charge of the facility, or a designee, determines that the condition of the minor is such that the minor should remain in the facility. If the district attorney refuses to file a petition, the district attorney must immediately notify the requesting facility, in writing, of the refusal to file.

F. A minor who is in the legal custody of the Department of Human Services or the Office of Juvenile Affairs, or who is a ward of a court may be admitted to a hospital or other facility for inpatient mental health or substance abuse treatment only pursuant to the provisions of <u>Section 5-507</u> of this title.

1. A public or private child care agency having legal custody of a minor may request the district attorney to file a petition alleging the minor to be a minor in need of treatment and to require inpatient treatment.

2. Nothing in the Inpatient Mental Health and Substance Abuse Treatment of Minors Act shall be interpreted to prohibit or preclude the provision of outpatient treatment or services including, but not limited to, outpatient evaluation, counseling, educational, rehabilitative or other mental health and substance abuse services to the minor, as necessary and appropriate, in the absence of a specific court order for such services.

G. 1. An order of a court committing a minor to a facility for inpatient mental health or substance abuse evaluation or treatment shall not, by itself, relieve a parent of the obligation to provide for the support of the minor nor of liability for the cost of treatment provided to the minor.

2. Nothing in the Inpatient Mental Health and Substance Abuse Treatment of Minors Act shall be interpreted to:

a. limit the authority of the court to order a parent to make support payments or to make payments or reimbursements for medical care or treatment, including mental health care or treatment, to the person, institution, or agency having custody of the minor or providing the treatment, or

b. abrogate the right of the minor to any benefits provided through public funds for which the minor is otherwise eligible.

3. An order committing a minor to a facility for inpatient mental health or substance abuse treatment shall not by itself serve to preclude a subsequent adjudication which finds the minor to be delinquent, in need of supervision or deprived nor shall it cause the vacation of any such order of adjudication previously entered.

H. If the parent who consented to the admission of a minor under this section revokes such consent at any time, the minor shall be discharged within forty-eight (48) hours, excluding weekends and holidays, unless the district attorney is requested to file a petition alleging the minor to be a minor in need of treatment and to require inpatient treatment in accordance with the provisions of this title. If the district attorney refuses to file a petition, the district attorney must immediately notify the requesting facility, in writing, of the refusal to file.

I. If a minor sixteen (16) years of age or older who consented to treatment subsequently revokes their consent at any time, the minor shall be discharged within forty-eight (48) hours, excluding weekends and holidays, unless the district attorney is requested to file a petition alleging the minor to be a minor in need of treatment and to require inpatient treatment in accordance with the provisions of this title or the parent of the minor subsequently consents to the treatment of the minor. If the district attorney refuses to file a petition, the district attorney must immediately notify the requesting facility, in writing, of the refusal to file.

OREGON

OR. REV. STAT. § 109.640 (2012). RIGHT TO CONSENT TO MEDICAL, DENTAL OR OPTOMETRY TREATMENT WITHOUT PARENTAL CONSENT; BIRTH CONTROL INFORMATION MAY BE PROVIDED TO ANY PERSON

(1) Any physician or nurse practitioner may provide birth control information and services to any person without regard to the age of the person.

(2) A minor 15 years of age or older may give consent, without the consent of a parent or guardian of the minor, to:

(a) Hospital care, medical or surgical diagnosis or treatment by a physician licensed by the Oregon Medical Board, and dental or surgical diagnosis or treatment by a dentist licensed by the Oregon Board of Dentistry, except as provided by <u>ORS 109.660</u>.

(b) Diagnosis and treatment by a nurse practitioner who is licensed by the Oregon State Board of Nursing under <u>ORS 678.375</u> and who is acting within the scope of practice for a nurse practitioner.

(c) Except when the minor is obtaining contact lenses for the first time, diagnosis and treatment by an optometrist who is licensed by the Oregon Board of Optometry under <u>ORS 683.010</u> to <u>683.340</u> and who is acting within the scope of practice for an optometrist.

PENNSYLVANIA

35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10101 (2012). INDIVIDUAL CONSENT

Any minor who is eighteen years of age or older, or has graduated from high school, or has married, or has been pregnant, may give effective consent to medical, dental and health services for himself or herself, and the consent of no other person shall be necessary.

35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10101.1 (2012). MENTAL HEALTH TREATMENT

(a) The following shall apply to consent for outpatient treatment:

(1) Any minor who is fourteen years of age or older may consent on his or her own behalf to outpatient mental health examination and treatment, and the minor's parent's or legal guardian's consent shall not be necessary.

(2) A parent or legal guardian of a minor less than eighteen years of age may consent to voluntary outpatient mental health examination or treatment on behalf of the minor, and the minor's consent shall not be necessary.

(3) A minor may not abrogate consent provided by a parent or legal guardian on the minor's behalf, nor may a parent or legal guardian abrogate consent given by the minor on his or her own behalf.

(b) The following shall apply to consent for inpatient treatment:

(1) A minor's parent or legal guardian may consent to voluntary inpatient treatment pursuant to Article II of the act of July 9, 1976 (P.L. 817, No. 143), known as the "Mental Health Procedures Act," on behalf of a minor less than

eighteen years of age on the recommendation of a physician who has examined the minor. The minor's consent shall not be necessary.

(2) Nothing in this section shall be construed as restricting or altering a minor's existing rights, including, but not limited to, those enumerated under the "Mental Health Procedures Act," to consent to voluntary inpatient mental health treatment on his or her own behalf at fourteen years of age or older.

(3) Nothing in this section shall be construed as restricting or altering a parent or legal guardian's existing rights to object to a minor's voluntary treatment provided pursuant to the minor's consent on his or her own behalf.

(4) A minor may not abrogate consent provided by a parent or legal guardian on the minor's behalf, nor may a parent or legal guardian abrogate consent given by the minor on his or her own behalf.

(5) A parent or legal guardian who has provided consent to inpatient treatment under paragraph (1) may revoke that consent, which revocation shall be effective unless the minor who is fourteen to eighteen years of age has provided consent for continued inpatient treatment.

(6) A minor who is fourteen to eighteen years of age who has provided consent to inpatient treatment may revoke that consent, which revocation shall be effective unless the parent or legal guardian to the minor has provided for continued treatment under paragraph (1).

(7) At the time of admission, the director of the admitting facility or his designee shall provide the minor with an explanation of the nature of the mental health treatment in which he may be involved together with a statement of his rights, including the right to object to treatment by filing a petition with the court. If the minor wishes to exercise this right, the director of the facility or his designee shall provide a form for the minor to provide notice of the request for modification or withdrawal from treatment. The director of the facility or his designee shall file the signed petition with the court.

(8) Any minor fourteen years of age or older and under eighteen years of age who has been confined for inpatient treatment on the consent of a parent or legal guardian and who objects to continued inpatient treatment may file a petition in the court of common pleas requesting a withdrawal from or modification of treatment. The court shall promptly appoint an attorney for such minor person and schedule a hearing to be held within seventy-two hours following the filing of the petition, unless continued upon the request of the attorney for the minor, by a judge or mental health review officer who shall determine whether or not the voluntary mental health treatment is in the best interest of the minor. For inpatient treatment to continue against the minor's wishes, the court must find all of the following by clear and convincing evidence:

(i) that the minor has a diagnosed mental disorder;

(ii) that the disorder is treatable;

(iii) that the disorder can be treated in the particular facility where the treatment is taking place; and

(iv) that the proposed inpatient treatment setting represents the least restrictive alternative that is medically appropriate.

(9) A minor ordered to undergo treatment due to a determination under paragraph (8) shall remain and receive inpatient treatment at the treatment setting designated by the court for a period of up to twenty days. The minor shall be discharged whenever the attending physician determines that the minor no longer is in need of treatment, consent to treatment has been revoked under paragraph (5) or at the end of the time period of the order, whichever occurs first. If the attending physician determines continued inpatient treatment will be necessary at the end of the time period of the order and the minor does not consent to continued inpatient treatment prior to the end of the time period of the order, the court shall conduct a review hearing in accordance with this subsection to determine whether to:

(i) release the minor; or

(ii) make a subsequent order for inpatient mental health treatment for a period not to exceed sixty days subject to discharge of the minor whenever the attending physician determines that the minor no longer is in need of treatment, or if consent has been revoked under paragraph (5).

(10) The procedure for a sixty-day period of treatment under paragraph (9)(ii) shall be repeated until the court determines to release the minor or the minor is discharged in accordance with paragraph (9).

(11) Nothing in this subsection shall prevent a nonconsenting parent who has legal custody rights of a minor child to object to the consent given by the other parent to inpatient treatment under paragraph (1) by filing a petition in a court of common pleas in the county where the child resides. The court shall hold a hearing on the objection within seventy-two hours of the filing of the petition.

(c) Nothing in subsections (a) and (b) is intended to restrict the rights of a minor who satisfies the conditions of <u>section 1</u>.

(d) As used in this section, the following words and phrases shall have the meanings given to them in this subsection:

"Court of common pleas" means the court of common pleas in the county where the subject of the proceeding is being treated.

"Facility" means any mental health establishment, hospital, clinic, institution, center, day-care center, base service unit, community mental health center, or part thereof, that provides for the diagnosis, treatment, care or rehabilitation of mentally ill persons.

"Inpatient treatment" means all mental health treatment that requires full-time or parttime residence in a facility that provides mental health treatment.

"Mental health treatment" means a course of treatment, including evaluation, diagnosis, therapy and rehabilitation, designed and administered to alleviate an individual's pain and distress and to maximize the probability of recovery from mental illness. The term also includes care and other services which supplement treatment and aid or promote recovery.

35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10102 (2012). CONSENT FOR CHILDREN WITH MINOR PARENTS

Any minor who has been married or has borne a child may give effective consent to medical, dental and health services for his or her child.

35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10103 (2012). PREGNANCY, VENEREAL DISEASE AND OTHER REPORTABLE DISEASES

Any minor may give effective consent for medical and health services to determine the presence of or to treat pregnancy, and venereal disease and other diseases reportable under the act of April 23, 1956 (P.L. 1510), known as the "Disease Prevention and Control Law of 1955," and the consent of no other person shall be necessary.

35 PA. CONS. STAT. ANN. § 10105 (2012). LIABILITY FOR RENDERING SERVICES

The consent of a minor who professes to be, but is not a minor whose consent alone is effective to medical, dental and health services shall be deemed effective without the consent of the minor's parent or legal guardian, if the physician or other person relied in good faith upon the representations of the minor.

RHODE ISLAND

R.I. GEN. LAWS §23-4.5-1 (2012). BLOOD DONATIONS BY MINORS

Any person of the age of seventeen (17) or over shall be eligible to donate blood in any voluntary and non-compensatory blood program without the necessity of obtaining permission or authorization of his/her parent or guardian. Any person sixteen (16) years

of age may donate his or her blood upon obtaining prior permission of his or her parent or guardian.

R.I. GEN. LAWS § 23-4.6-1 (2012). CONSENT TO MEDICAL AND SURGICAL CARE

Any person of the age of sixteen (16) or over or married may consent to routine emergency medical or surgical care. A minor parent may consent to treatment of his or her child.

R.I. GEN. LAWS § 23-4.7-6 (2012). MINORS--PARENTAL CONSENT--JUDICIAL PROCEEDINGS

Except in the case of a minor who has been found by a court of competent jurisdiction to be emancipated, if a pregnant woman is less than eighteen (18) years of age and has not married, an abortion shall not be performed upon her unless both the consent of the pregnant woman and that of at least one of her parents is obtained, except as provided in this section. In deciding whether to grant consent, a pregnant woman's parents shall consider only their child's best interests. If both parents have died or are otherwise unavailable to the physician within a reasonable time and in a reasonable manner, consent of the pregnant woman's legal guardian or one of her guardians shall be sufficient. If a pregnant woman less than eighteen (18) years of age has not married and if neither of her parents or guardians agree to consent to the performance of an abortion, or if she elects not to seek the consent of either of her parents or guardians, a judge of the family court shall, upon petition, or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, authorize a physician to perform the abortion, if the judge determines that the pregnant woman is mature and capable of giving informed consent to the proposed abortion or if the judge determines that she is not mature, but that the performance of an abortion upon her would be in her best interests. A pregnant woman less than eighteen (18) years of age may participate in proceedings in the family court on her own behalf, and she shall be represented in her proceeding by a guardian ad litem. Proceedings in the family court under this section shall be confidential and shall be given such precedence over other pending matters that the court may reach a decision promptly and without delay so as to serve the best interests of the pregnant woman. A judge of the family court who conducts proceedings under this section shall make in writing specific factual findings and legal conclusions supporting his or her decision and shall order a record of the evidence to be maintained including his or her own findings and conclusions.

R.I. GEN. LAWS § 14-5-3 (2012). TREATMENT OF MINORS--CHEMICAL ABUSE

In all treatment of a child for substance abuse or chemical dependency, the licensed treatment facility shall require the parents of the child to participate in the treatment. Parental consent for treatment of a child shall be required, except as otherwise provided in $\frac{14-5-4}{2}$.

SOUTH DAKOTA

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 20-9-4.2 (2012). PHYSICIAN TREATING MINOR WITHOUT CONSENT OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN--IMMUNITY FROM LIABILITY--TREATMENTS EXCEPTED

A minor as defined in <u>§ 26-1-1</u> may be treated by a licensed physician before the minor's parent's or guardian's consent is obtained if a parent or guardian is not immediately available and if, in the opinion of the treating physician, exercising competent medical judgment, the attempt to secure the consent would result in delay of treatment which would threaten the minor's life or health.

No physician, hospital, or other person assisting in the treatment of a minor may be held liable for providing medical or surgical treatment for a minor without consent of the minor's parent or guardian, if in the opinion of the treating physician, exercising competent medical judgment, the minor's life or health would be threatened by delaying treatment.

This section does not apply to an elective abortion or to sterilization or to any device or medication for the control of birth, nor shall it be construed to constitute a modification or repeal of any other current provision of law pertaining thereto.

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 27A-15-5 (2012). CRITERIA FOR ADMISSION OF MINOR

Subject to the provisions of this chapter, a minor may be immediately admitted to an inpatient psychiatric facility by the minor's parent, or such parent-initiated continued inpatient treatment continued if the following criteria are met:

(1) The minor is an individual with a serious emotional disturbance as defined in $\frac{\$ 27A-15-1.1}{15-1.1}$;

(2) The minor displays one or more of the following conditions:

(a) Exhibits seriously impaired contact with reality and severely impaired social, academic, and self-care functioning, whose thinking is frequently confused, whose behavior may be grossly inappropriate and bizarre, and whose emotional reactions are frequently inappropriate at the situation;

(b) Manifests long-term behavior problems or suicidal behavior; or

(c) Suffers from severe anxiety, depression, irrational fears and concerns whose symptoms may be exhibited as serious eating and sleeping disturbances, extreme sadness of suicidal proportion, maladaptive dependence on parents, or avoidance of nonfamilial social contact;

(3) The minor needs and is likely to benefit from inpatient treatment at the facility;

(4) The facility has determined that:

(a) Reasonable efforts have been made to provide for the mental health treatment needs of the minor through the provision of less restrictive treatment alternatives to inpatient treatment;

(b) Such alternatives have failed to meet the treatment needs of the minor; or

(c) The condition of the minor is such that less restrictive treatment alternatives are unlikely to meet the mental health treatment or diagnostic needs of the minor; and

(5) The parent has exercised an informed consent to inpatient treatment of the minor.

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 26-2-7 (2012). BLOOD DONATIONS BY MINORS

Any person of the age of sixteen years may donate blood if the potential donor obtains the written consent of a parent or guardian. Any person of the age of seventeen years or over may donate blood without obtaining the consent of a parent or guardian. However, no person may take blood for donation from any person of the age of seventeen if the parent or guardian of such potential donor specifically requests of the person taking the blood that such donation be prohibited.

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 34-23-16 (2012). MINOR'S CONSENT TO TREATMENT BY PHYSICIAN VALID--PROPHYLACTIC TREATMENT--DISAFFIRMANCE PROHIBITED

Any licensed physician, upon consultation by any minor as a patient, may, with the consent of such person who is hereby granted the right of giving such consent, make a diagnostic examination for venereal disease and prescribe for and treat such person for venereal disease including prophylactic treatment for exposure to venereal disease whenever such person is suspected of having a venereal disease or contact with anyone having a venereal disease. Any such consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of minority.

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 34-23-18 (2012). IMMUNITY OF AGENCIES TREATING MINORS--LIABILITY FOR NEGLIGENCE

In any such case arising under the provisions of $\frac{88}{34-23-16}$ and $\frac{34-23-17}{34-23-17}$ the hospital, public clinic, or licensed physician who provides the care or services or who performs medical or surgical care or services shall incur no civil or criminal liability by reason of having made such diagnostic examination or rendered such treatment, but such immunity shall not apply to any negligent acts or omissions.

S.D. CODIFIED LAWS § 34-23A-7 (2012). FORTY-EIGHT HOUR NOTICE TO PARENT OR GUARDIAN FOR MINOR OR INCOMPETENT FEMALE--DELIVERY OF NOTICE--EXCEPTIONS

No abortion may be performed upon an unemancipated minor or upon a female for whom a guardian has been appointed because of a finding of incompetency, until at least forty-

eight hours after written notice of the pending operation has been delivered in the manner specified in this section. The notice shall be addressed to the parent at the usual place of abode of the parent and delivered personally to the parent by the physician or an agent. In lieu of such delivery, notice may be made by certified mail addressed to the parent at the usual place of abode of the parent with return receipt requested and restricted delivery to the addressee, which means a postal employee can only deliver the mail to the authorized addressee. If notice is made by certified mail, the time of delivery shall be deemed to occur at twelve noon on the next day on which regular mail delivery takes place, subsequent to mailing.

No notice is required under this section if:

(1) The attending physician certifies in the pregnant unemancipated minor's medical record that, on the basis of the physician's good faith clinical judgment, a medical emergency exists and there is insufficient time to provide the required notice. Unless the unemancipated minor gives notice of her intent to seek a judicial waiver, a good faith effort shall be made by the attending physician or the physician's agent to verbally inform the parent within twenty-four hours after the performance of the emergency abortion, that an emergency abortion was performed on the unemancipated minor and shall also be sent a written notice, in the manner described in this section, of the performed emergency abortion. If the unemancipated minor, upon whom an emergency abortion was performed, elects not to allow the notification of her parent, any judge of a circuit court shall, upon petition, or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, authorize the waiving of the required notice of the performed abortion if the judge determines, by clear and convincing evidence that the unemancipated minor is mature and capable of determining whether notification should be given, or that the waiver would be in the unemancipated minor's best interest; or

(2) The person who is entitled to notice certifies in writing that the person has been notified. The certification is valid only if the signature has been notarized. If the person does not provide a notarized signature, the person shall be sent a written notice as described in this section. No abortion as described in this section may be performed until at least forty-eight hours after written notice of the pending operation has been delivered in the manner specified in this section; or

(3) A pregnant female elects not to allow the notification of her parent, in which case, any judge of a circuit court shall, upon petition, or motion, and after an appropriate hearing, authorize a physician to perform the abortion if the judge determines, by clear and convincing evidence, that the pregnant female is mature and capable of giving informed consent to the proposed abortion. If the judge determines that the pregnant female is not mature, or if she does not claim to be mature, the judge shall determine, by clear and convincing evidence, whether the performance of an abortion upon her without notification of her parent would be in her best interests and shall authorize a physician to perform the abortion without such notification if the judge concludes that her best interests would be served thereby

TENNESSEE

TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-220 (2012). TREATMENT OF JUVENILES; DRUG ABUSERS

(a) Physicians may treat juvenile drug abusers without prior parental consent.

(b) A physician may use the physician's own discretion in determining whether to notify the juvenile's parents of such treatment.

TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-222 (2012). TREATMENT OF JUVENILES; EMERGENCY TREATMENT

(a) Any licensed physician may perform emergency medical or surgical treatment on a minor, despite the absence of parental consent or court order, where such physician has a good faith belief that delay in rendering emergency care would, to a reasonable degree of medical certainty, result in a serious threat to the life of the minor or a serious worsening of such minor's medical condition and that such emergency treatment is necessary to save the minor's life or prevent further deterioration of the minor's condition.

(b) Such treatment shall be commenced only after a reasonable effort is made to notify the minor's parents or guardian, if known or readily ascertainable.

(c) Any physician rendering emergency care to a minor pursuant to this section shall not be liable for civil damages, except such damages as may result from the negligence of the physician in rendering such care.

TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-223 (2012). TREATMENT OF JUVENILES; PRENATAL CARE

Any person licensed to practice medicine, including those persons rendering service pursuant to $\frac{63-6-204}{10}$, may, for the purpose of providing prenatal care, examine, diagnose and treat a minor without the knowledge or consent of the parents or legal guardian of the minor and shall incur no civil or criminal liability in connection therewith except for negligence.

TENN. CODE ANN. § 63-6-229 (2012). CONSENT TO SURGICAL OR MEDICAL TREATMENT BY MINOR

Notwithstanding any other provision of law to the contrary, in the absence or unavailability of a spouse, any minor is authorized and empowered to consent for such minor's child, either orally or otherwise, to any surgical or medical treatment or procedures not prohibited by law that may be suggested, recommended, prescribed or directed by a duly licensed physician.

TENN. CODE ANN. § 68-34-107 (2012). CHILDREN AND MINORS

Contraceptive supplies and information may be furnished by physicians to any minor who is pregnant, a parent, or married, or who has the consent of the minor's parent or legal guardian, or who has been referred for such service by another physician, a clergy member, a family planning clinic, a school or institution of higher learning, or any agency or instrumentality of this state or any subdivision of the state, or who requests and is in need of birth control procedures, supplies or information.

TENN. CODE ANN. § 37-10-303 (2012). CONSENT OF PARENTS OR LEGAL GUARDIAN; WAIVER

(a)(1) No person shall perform an abortion on an unemancipated minor unless such person or such person's agent first obtains the written consent of one (1) parent or the legal guardian of the minor. The consent shall be signed. The person shall obtain some written documentation, other than the written consent itself, that purports to establish the relationship of the parent or guardian to the minor and the documentation, along with the signed consent, shall be retained by the person for a period of at least one (1) year. Failure of the person performing the abortion to obtain or retain the documentation and consent is a Class B misdemeanor, punishable only by a fine, unless the failure of the person performing the abortion to retain the required documentation was due to a bona fide, imminent medical emergency to the minor, in which case there is no violation.

(2) A person commits a Class A misdemeanor who impersonates the parent or legal guardian of an unemancipated minor for the purpose of circumventing the requirements of subdivision (a)(1).

(b) If neither a parent nor a legal guardian is available to the person performing the abortion or such person's agent, or the party from whom consent must be obtained pursuant to this section refuses to consent to the performance of an abortion, or the minor elects not to seek consent of the parent or legal guardian whose consent is required, then the minor may petition, on the minor's own behalf, or by next friend, the juvenile court of any county of this state for a waiver of the consent requirement of this section, pursuant to the procedures of § 37-10-304.

(c) If a criminal charge of incest is pending against a parent of such minor pursuant to $\frac{8}{39-15-302}$, the written consent of such parent, as provided for in subdivision (a)(1), is not required.

TEXAS

TEX. FAM. CODE ANN. § 32.003 (2012). CONSENT TO TREATMENT BY CHILD

(a) A child may consent to medical, dental, psychological, and surgical treatment for the child by a licensed physician or dentist if the child:

(1) is on active duty with the armed services of the United States of America;

(A) 16 years of age or older and resides separate and apart from the child's parents, managing conservator, or guardian, with or without the consent of the parents, managing conservator, or guardian and regardless of the duration of the residence; and

(B) managing the child's own financial affairs, regardless of the source of the income;

(3) consents to the diagnosis and treatment of an infectious, contagious, or communicable disease that is required by law or a rule to be reported by the licensed physician or dentist to a local health officer or the Texas Department of Health, including all diseases within the scope of <u>Section 81.041</u>, <u>Health and Safety Code</u>;

(4) is unmarried and pregnant and consents to hospital, medical, or surgical treatment, other than abortion, related to the pregnancy;

(5) consents to examination and treatment for drug or chemical addiction, drug or chemical dependency, or any other condition directly related to drug or chemical use;

(6) is unmarried, is the parent of a child, and has actual custody of his or her child and consents to medical, dental, psychological, or surgical treatment for the child; or

(7) is serving a term of confinement in a facility operated by or under contract with the Texas Department of Criminal Justice, unless the treatment would constitute a prohibited practice under <u>Section 164.052(a)(19)</u>, <u>Occupations Code</u>.

(b) Consent by a child to medical, dental, psychological, and surgical treatment under this section is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority.

(c) Consent of the parents, managing conservator, or guardian of a child is not necessary in order to authorize hospital, medical, surgical, or dental care under this section.

(d) A licensed physician, dentist, or psychologist may, with or without the consent of a child who is a patient, advise the parents, managing conservator, or guardian of the child of the treatment given to or needed by the child.

(e) A physician, dentist, psychologist, hospital, or medical facility is not liable for the examination and treatment of a child under this section except for the provider's or the facility's own acts of negligence.

(2) is:

(f) A physician, dentist, psychologist, hospital, or medical facility may rely on the written statement of the child containing the grounds on which the child has capacity to consent to the child's medical treatment.

UTAH

UTAH CODE ANN. § 26-6-18 (2012). VENEREAL DISEASE--CONSENT OF MINOR TO TREATMENT

(1) A consent to medical care or services by a hospital or public clinic or the performance of medical care or services by a licensed physician executed by a minor who is or professes to be afflicted with a sexually transmitted disease, shall have the same legal effect upon the minor and the same legal obligations with regard to the giving of consent as a consent given by a person of full legal age and capacity, the infancy of the minor and any contrary provision of law notwithstanding.

(2) The consent of the minor is not subject to later disaffirmance by reason of minority at the time it was given and the consent of no other person or persons shall be necessary to authorize hospital or clinical care or services to be provided to the minor by a licensed physician.

(3) The provisions of this section shall apply also to minors who profess to be in need of hospital or clinical care and services or medical care or services provided by a physician for suspected sexually transmitted disease, regardless of whether such professed suspicions are subsequently substantiated on a medical basis.

UTAH CODE ANN. § 26-10-9 (2012). IMMUNIZATIONS--CONSENT OF MINOR TO TREATMENT

(1) This section:

(a) is not intended to interfere with the integrity of the family or to minimize the rights of parents or children; and

(b) applies to a minor, who at the time care is sought is:

- (i) married or has been married;
- (ii) emancipated as provided for in <u>Section 78A-6-805</u>;
- (iii) a parent with custody of a minor child; or
- (iv) pregnant.

(2)(a) A minor described in Subsections (1)(b)(i) and (ii) may consent to:

(i) immunizations against epidemic infections and communicable diseases as defined in <u>Section 26-6-2</u>; and

(ii) examinations and immunizations required to attend school as provided in Title 53A, Chapter 11, Students in Public Schools.

(b) A minor described in Subsections (1)(b)(iii) and (iv) may consent to the immunizations described in Subsections (2)(a)(i) and (ii), and the vaccine for human papillomavirus only if:

(i) the minor represents to the health care provider that the minor is an abandoned minor as defined in Section 76-5-109; and

(ii) the health care provider makes a notation in the minor's chart that the minor represented to the health care provider that the minor is an abandoned minor under <u>Section 76-5-109</u>.

(c) Nothing in Subsection (2)(a) or (b) requires a health care provider to immunize a minor.

(3) The consent of the minor pursuant to this section:

(a) is not subject to later disaffirmance because of the minority of the person receiving the medical services;

(b) is not voidable because of minority at the time the medical services were provided;

(c) has the same legal effect upon the minor and the same legal obligations with regard to the giving of consent as consent given by a person of full age and capacity; and

(d) does not require the consent of any other person or persons to authorize the medical services described in Subsections (2)(a) and (b).

(4) A health care provider who provides medical services to a minor in accordance with the provisions of this section is not subject to civil or criminal liability for providing the services described in Subsections (2)(a) and (b) without obtaining the consent of another person prior to rendering the medical services.

(5) This section does not remove the requirement for parental consent or notice when required by <u>Section 76-7-304</u> or $\underline{76-7-304.5}$.

(6) The parents, parent, or legal guardian of a minor who receives medical services pursuant to Subsections (2)(a) and (b) are not liable for the payment for those services unless the parents, parent, or legal guardian consented to the medical services.

UTAH CODE ANN. § 62A-15-301 (2012). COMMITMENT OF MINOR TO SECURE DRUG OR ALCOHOL FACILITY OR PROGRAM--PROCEDURES--REVIEW

(1) For purposes of this part:

(a) "Approved treatment facility or program" means a public or private secure, inpatient facility or program that is licensed or operated by the department or by the Department of Health to provide drug or alcohol treatment or rehabilitation.

(b) "Drug or alcohol addiction" means that the person has a physical or psychological dependence on drugs or alcohol in a manner not prescribed by a physician.

(2) The parent or legal guardian of a minor under the age of 18 years may submit that child, without the child's consent, to an approved treatment facility or program for treatment or rehabilitation of drug or alcohol addiction, upon application to a facility or program, and after a careful diagnostic inquiry is made by a neutral and detached fact finder, in accordance with the requirements of this section.

(3) The neutral fact finder who conducts the inquiry:

(a) shall be either a physician, psychologist, marriage and family therapist, psychiatric and mental health nurse specialist, or social worker licensed to practice in this state, who is trained and practicing in the area of substance abuse; and

(b) may not profit, financially or otherwise, from the commitment of the child and may not be employed by the proposed facility or program.

(4) The review by a neutral fact finder may be conducted on the premises of the proposed treatment facility or program.

(5) The inquiry conducted by the neutral fact finder shall include a private interview with the child, and an evaluation of the child's background and need for treatment.

(6) The child may be committed to the approved treatment facility or program if it is determined by the neutral fact finder that:

(a) the child is addicted to drugs or alcohol and because of that addiction poses a serious risk of harm to himself or others;

(b) the proposed treatment or rehabilitation is in the child's best interest; and

(c) there is no less restrictive alternative that would be equally as effective, from a clinical standpoint, as the proposed treatment facility or program.

(7) Any approved treatment facility or program that receives a child under this section shall conduct a periodic review, at intervals not to exceed 30 days, to determine whether the criteria described in Subsection (6) continue to exist.

(8) A minor committed under this section shall be released from the facility or program upon the request of his parent or legal guardian.

(9) Commitment of a minor under this section terminates when the minor reaches the age of 18 years.

(10) Nothing in this section requires a program or facility to accept any person for treatment or rehabilitation.

(11) The parent or legal guardian who requests commitment of a minor under this section is responsible to pay any fee associated with the review required by this section and any necessary charges for commitment, treatment, or rehabilitation for a minor committed under this section.

(12) The child shall be released from commitment unless the report of the neutral fact finder is submitted to the juvenile court within 72 hours of commitment and approved by the court.

UTAH CODE ANN. § 76-7-304 (2012). CONSIDERATIONS BY PHYSICIAN--NOTICE TO A PARENT OR GUARDIAN--EXCEPTIONS

(1) As used in this section:

(a) "abuse" is as defined in <u>Section 78A-6-105</u>; and

(b) "minor" means a person who is:

(i) under 18 years of age;

(ii) unmarried; and

(iii) not emancipated.

(2) To enable the physician to exercise the physician's best medical judgment, the physician shall consider all factors relevant to the well-being of the woman upon whom the abortion is to be performed including:

(a) her physical, emotional and psychological health and safety;

(b) her age; and

(c) her familial situation.

(3) Subject to Subsection (4), at least 24 hours before a physician performs an abortion on a minor, the physician shall notify a parent or guardian of the minor that the minor intends to have an abortion.

(4) A physician is not required to comply with Subsection (3) if:

(a) subject to Subsection (5)(a):

(i) a medical condition exists that, on the basis of the physician's good faith clinical judgment, so complicates the medical condition of a pregnant minor as to necessitate the abortion of her pregnancy to avert:

(A) the minor's death; or

(B) a serious risk of substantial and irreversible impairment of a major bodily function of the minor; and

(ii) there is not sufficient time to give the notice required under Subsection (3) before it is necessary to terminate the minor's pregnancy in order to avert the minor's death or impairment described in Subsection (4)(a)(i);

(b) subject to Subsection (5)(b):

(i) the physician complies with Subsection (6); and

(ii)(A) the minor is pregnant as a result of incest to which the parent or guardian was a party; or

(B) the parent or guardian has abused the minor; or

(c) subject to Subsection (5)(b), the parent or guardian has not assumed responsibility for the minor's care and upbringing.

(5)(a) If, for the reason described in Subsection (4)(a), a physician does not give the 24hour notice described in Subsection (3), the physician shall give the required notice as early as possible before the abortion, unless it is necessary to perform the abortion immediately in order to avert the minor's death or impairment described in Subsection (4)(a)(i).

(b) If, for a reason described in Subsection (4)(b) or (c), a parent or guardian of a minor is not notified that the minor intends to have an abortion, the physician shall notify another parent or guardian of the minor, if the minor has another

parent or guardian that is not exempt from notification under Subsection (4)(b) or (c).

(6) If, for a reason described in Subsection (4)(b)(ii)(A) or (B), a physician does not notify a parent or guardian of a minor that the minor intends to have an abortion, the physician shall report the incest or abuse to the Division of Child and Family Services within the Department of Human Services.

VERMONT

VT. STAT. ANN. TIT. 18, § 4226 (2012). MINORS; TREATMENT; CONSENT

(a) If a minor twelve years of age or older is suspected either (1) to be dependent upon regulated drugs as defined in <u>section 4201</u> of this title, or (2) to have venereal disease or (3) to be an alcoholic as defined in <u>section 8401</u> of this title, and the finding of such dependency or disease or alcoholism is verified by a licensed physician, the minor may give (1) his consent to medical treatment and hospitalization and, (2) in the case of a drug dependent or alcoholic person, non-medical inpatient or outpatient treatment at a program approved by the agency of human services to provide treatment for drug dependency or alcoholism if deemed necessary by the examining physician for diagnosis or treatment of such dependency or disease or alcoholism. Consent under this section shall not be subject to disaffirmance due to minority of the person consenting. The consent of the parent or legal guardian of a minor consenting under this section shall not be necessary to authorize care as described above.

(b) The parent, parents or legal guardian shall be notified by the physician if the condition of a minor child requires immediate hospitalization as the result of drug usage, alcoholism or for the treatment of a venereal disease.

VT. STAT. ANN. TIT. 18, § 7503 (2012). APPLICATION FOR VOLUNTARY ADMISSION

(a) Any person 14 years of age or over may apply for voluntary admission to a designated hospital for examination and treatment.

(b) Before the person may be admitted as a voluntary patient he shall give his consent in writing on a form adopted by the department. The consent shall include a representation that the person understands that his treatment will involve inpatient status, that he desires to be admitted to the hospital, and that he consents to admission voluntarily, without any coercion or duress.

(c) If the person is under 14 years of age, he may be admitted as a voluntary patient if he consents to admission, as provided in subsection (b) of this section, and if a parent or guardian makes written application.

VIRGINIA

VA. CODE ANN. § 54.1-2969 (2012). AUTHORITY TO CONSENT TO SURGICAL AND MEDICAL TREATMENT OF CERTAIN MINORS

A. Whenever any minor who has been separated from the custody of his parent or guardian is in need of surgical or medical treatment, authority commensurate with that of a parent in like cases is conferred, for the purpose of giving consent to such surgical or medical treatment, as follows:

1. Upon judges with respect to minors whose custody is within the control of their respective courts.

2. Upon local directors of social services or their designees with respect to (i) minors who are committed to the care and custody of the local board by courts of competent jurisdiction, (ii) minors who are taken into custody pursuant to $\frac{63.2}{1517}$, and (iii) minors who are entrusted to the local board by the parent, parents or guardian, when the consent of the parent or guardian cannot be obtained immediately and, in the absence of such consent, a court order for such treatment cannot be obtained immediately.

3. Upon the Director of the Department of Corrections or the Director of the Department of Juvenile Justice or his designees with respect to any minor who is sentenced or committed to his custody.

4. Upon the principal executive officers of state institutions with respect to the wards of such institutions.

5. Upon the principal executive officer of any other institution or agency legally qualified to receive minors for care and maintenance separated from their parents or guardians, with respect to any minor whose custody is within the control of such institution or agency.

6. Upon any person standing in loco parentis, or upon a conservator or custodian for his ward or other charge under disability.

B. Whenever the consent of the parent or guardian of any minor who is in need of surgical or medical treatment is unobtainable because such parent or guardian is not a resident of the Commonwealth or his whereabouts is unknown or he cannot be consulted with promptness reasonable under the circumstances, authority commensurate with that

of a parent in like cases is conferred, for the purpose of giving consent to such surgical or medical treatment, upon judges of juvenile and domestic relations district courts.

C. Whenever delay in providing medical or surgical treatment to a minor may adversely affect such minor's recovery and no person authorized in this section to consent to such treatment for such minor is available within a reasonable time under the circumstances, no liability shall be imposed upon qualified emergency medical services personnel as defined in § 32.1-111.1 at the scene of an accident, fire or other emergency, a licensed health professional, or a licensed hospital by reason of lack of consent to such medical or surgical treatment. However, in the case of a minor 14 years of age or older who is physically capable of giving consent, such consent shall be obtained first.

D. Whenever delay in providing transportation to a minor from the scene of an accident, fire or other emergency prior to hospital admission may adversely affect such minor's recovery and no person authorized in this section to consent to such transportation for such minor is available within a reasonable time under the circumstances, no liability shall be imposed upon emergency medical services personnel as defined in § 32.1-111.1, by reason of lack of consent to such transportation. However, in the case of a minor 14 years of age or older who is physically capable of giving consent, such consent shall be obtained first.

E. A minor shall be deemed an adult for the purpose of consenting to:

1. Medical or health services needed to determine the presence of or to treat venereal disease or any infectious or contagious disease that the State Board of Health requires to be reported;

2. Medical or health services required in case of birth control, pregnancy or family planning except for the purposes of sexual sterilization;

3. Medical or health services needed in the case of outpatient care, treatment or rehabilitation for substance abuse as defined in $\frac{\$}{37.2-100}$; or

4. Medical or health services needed in the case of outpatient care, treatment or rehabilitation for mental illness or emotional disturbance.

A minor shall also be deemed an adult for the purpose of accessing or authorizing the disclosure of medical records related to subdivisions 1 through 4.

F. Except for the purposes of sexual sterilization, any minor who is or has been married shall be deemed an adult for the purpose of giving consent to surgical and medical treatment.

G. A pregnant minor shall be deemed an adult for the sole purpose of giving consent for herself and her child to surgical and medical treatment relating to the delivery of her child when such surgical or medical treatment is provided during the delivery of the child or the duration of the hospital admission for such delivery; thereafter, the minor mother of such child shall also be deemed an adult for the purpose of giving consent to surgical and medical treatment for her child.

H. Any minor 16 years of age or older may, with the consent of a parent or legal guardian, consent to donate blood and may donate blood if such minor meets donor eligibility requirements. However, parental consent to donate blood by any minor 17 years of age shall not be required if such minor receives no consideration for his blood donation and the procurer of the blood is a nonprofit, voluntary organization.

I. Any judge, local director of social services, Director of the Department of Corrections, Director of the Department of Juvenile Justice, or principal executive officer of any state or other institution or agency who consents to surgical or medical treatment of a minor in accordance with this section shall make a reasonable effort to notify the minor's parent or guardian of such action as soon as practicable.

J. Nothing in subsection G shall be construed to permit a minor to consent to an abortion without complying with $\frac{8 \ 16.1-241}{8}$.

K. Nothing in subsection E shall prevent a parent, legal guardian or person standing in loco parentis from obtaining (i) the results of a minor's nondiagnostic drug test when the minor is not receiving care, treatment or rehabilitation for substance abuse as defined in § 37.2-100 or (ii) a minor's other health records, except when the minor's treating physician or the minor's treating clinical psychologist has determined, in the exercise of his professional judgment, that the disclosure of health records to the parent, legal guardian, or person standing in loco parentis would be reasonably likely to cause substantial harm to the minor or another person pursuant to subsection B of § 20-124.6.

WASHINGTON

WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.24.110 (2012). MINORS--TREATMENT, CONSENT, LIABILITY FOR PAYMENT FOR CARE

A minor fourteen years of age or older who may have come in contact with any sexually transmitted disease or suspected sexually transmitted disease may give consent to the furnishing of hospital, medical and surgical care related to the diagnosis or treatment of such disease. Such consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance because of minority. The consent of the parent, parents, or legal guardian of such minor shall not be necessary to authorize hospital, medical and surgical care related to such disease and such parent, parents, or legal guardian shall not be liable for payment for any care rendered pursuant to this section.

WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.96A.235 (2012). MINOR--PARENTAL CONSENT FOR INPATIENT TREATMENT--EXCEPTION

Parental consent is required for inpatient chemical dependency treatment of a minor, unless the child meets the definition of a child in need of services in * $\frac{\text{RCW}}{13.32A.030(4)}$ (c) as determined by the department: PROVIDED, That parental consent is required for any treatment of a minor under the age of thirteen.

This section does not apply to petitions filed under this chapter.

WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.96A.240 (2012). MINOR--PARENT NOT LIABLE FOR PAYMENT UNLESS CONSENTED TO TREATMENT--NO RIGHT TO PUBLIC FUNDS

(1) The parent of a minor is not liable for payment of inpatient or outpatient chemical dependency treatment unless the parent has joined in the consent to the treatment.

(2) The ability of a parent to apply to a certified treatment program for the admission of his or her minor child does not create a right to obtain or benefit from any funds or resources of the state. However, the state may provide services for indigent minors to the extent that funds are available therefor.

WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 70.96A.265 (2012). MINOR--ELIGIBILITY FOR MEDICAL ASSISTANCE UNDER CHAPTER 74.09 RCW--PAYMENT BY DEPARTMENT

For purposes of eligibility for medical assistance under chapter 74.09 RCW, minors in inpatient chemical dependency treatment shall be considered to be part of their parent's or legal guardian's household, unless the minor has been assessed by the department or its designee as likely to require such treatment for at least ninety consecutive days, or is in out-of-home care in accordance with chapter 13.34 RCW, or the parents are found to not be exercising responsibility for care and control of the minor. Payment for such care by the department shall be made only in accordance with rules, guidelines, and clinical criteria applicable to inpatient treatment of minors established by the department.

WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 71.34.500 (2012). MINOR THIRTEEN OR OLDER MAY BE ADMITTED FOR INPATIENT MENTAL TREATMENT WITHOUT PARENTAL CONSENT--PROFESSIONAL PERSON IN CHARGE MUST CONCUR--WRITTEN RENEWAL OF CONSENT REQUIRED

(1) A minor thirteen years or older may admit himself or herself to an evaluation and treatment facility for inpatient mental treatment, without parental consent. The admission shall occur only if the professional person in charge of the facility concurs with the need for inpatient treatment. Parental authorization, or authorization from a person who may consent on behalf of the minor pursuant to <u>RCW 7.70.065</u>, is required for inpatient treatment of a minor under the age of thirteen.

(2) When, in the judgment of the professional person in charge of an evaluation and treatment facility, there is reason to believe that a minor is in need of inpatient treatment because of a mental disorder, and the facility provides the type of evaluation and treatment needed by the minor, and it is not feasible to treat the minor in any less restrictive setting or the minor's home, the minor may be admitted to an evaluation and treatment facility.

(3) Written renewal of voluntary consent must be obtained from the applicant no less than once every twelve months. The minor's need for continued inpatient treatments shall be reviewed and documented no less than every one hundred eighty days.

WASH. REV. CODE ANN. § 71.34.520 (2012). MINOR VOLUNTARILY ADMITTED MAY GIVE NOTICE TO LEAVE AT ANY TIME

(1) Any minor thirteen years or older voluntarily admitted to an evaluation and treatment facility under $\frac{\text{RCW } 71.34.500}{\text{may}}$ may give notice of intent to leave at any time. The notice need not follow any specific form so long as it is written and the intent of the minor can be discerned.

(2) The staff member receiving the notice shall date it immediately, record its existence in the minor's clinical record, and send copies of it to the minor's attorney, if any, the *county-designated mental health professional, and the parent.

(3) The professional person shall discharge the minor, thirteen years or older, from the facility by the second judicial day following receipt of the minor's notice of intent to leave.

WEST VIRGINIA

W. VA. CODE ANN. § 16-4-10 (2012). MINORS.

Notwithstanding any other provision of law, any licensed physician may examine, diagnose, or treat any minor with his or her consent for any venereal disease without the knowledge or consent of the minor's parent or guardian. The physician shall not incur any civil or criminal liability in connection therewith except for negligence or wilful injury.

WISCONSIN

WIS. STAT. ANN. § 51.13 (2012). ADMISSION OF MINORS

(1) Admission. (a) Except as provided in par. (c) and <u>ss. 51.45(2m)</u> and <u>51.47</u>, the application for admission of a minor who is 14 years of age or older to an approved inpatient treatment facility for the primary purpose of treatment for alcoholism or drug abuse and the application for admission of a minor who is under 14 years of age to an approved inpatient treatment facility for the primary purpose of treatment for mental illness, developmental disability, alcoholism, or drug abuse shall be executed by a parent who has legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian. Any statement or conduct by a minor who is the subject of an application for admission under this paragraph indicating that the minor does not agree to admission to the facility shall be noted on the face of the application and shall be noted in the petition required by sub. (4).

(b) The application for admission of a minor who is 14 years of age or older to an approved inpatient treatment facility for the primary purpose of treatment for mental illness or developmental disability shall be executed by the minor and a parent who has legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian, except as provided in par. (c)1., except that, if the minor refuses to execute the application, a parent who has legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian may execute the application on the minor's behalf.

(c)1. If a minor 14 years of age or older wishes to be admitted to an approved inpatient treatment facility but a parent with legal custody or the guardian refuses to execute the application for admission or cannot be found, or if there is no parent with legal custody, the minor or a person acting on the minor's behalf may petition the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 in the county of residence of the parent or guardian for approval of the admission. A copy of the petition and a notice of hearing shall be served upon the parent or guardian at his or her last-known address. If, after a hearing, the court determines that the consent of the parent or guardian is being unreasonably withheld, that the parent or guardian cannot be found, or that there is no parent with legal custody, and that the admission is proper under the standards prescribed in sub. (4)(d), the court shall approve the minor's admission without the consent of the parent or guardian.

2. If a minor under 14 years of age wishes to be admitted to an approved inpatient treatment facility but a parent with legal custody or the guardian cannot be found, or if there is no parent with legal custody, the minor or a person acting on the minor's behalf may petition the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 in the county of residence of the parent or guardian for approval of the admission. A copy of the petition and a notice of hearing shall be served upon the parent or guardian at his or her last-known address. If, after a hearing, the court determines that the parent or guardian cannot be found or that there is no parent with legal custody, and that the admission is proper under the standards

prescribed in sub. (4)(d), the court shall approve the minor's admission without the consent of the parent or guardian.

3. The court may, at the minor's request, temporarily approve the admission under subd. 1. or 2. pending hearing on the petition. If a hearing is held under subd. 1. or 2., no review or hearing under sub. (4) is required.

(d) A minor against whom a petition or statement has been filed under <u>s. 51.15</u>, <u>51.20</u>, or <u>51.45(12)</u> or <u>(13)</u> may be admitted under this section. The court may permit the minor to become a patient under this section upon approval by the court of an application executed under par. (a), (b), or (c). The court shall then dismiss the proceedings under <u>s. 51.15</u>, <u>51.20</u>, or <u>51.45(12)</u> or <u>(13)</u>. If a hearing is held under this subsection, no hearing under sub. (4) is required.

(e) A minor may be admitted immediately upon the approval of the application executed under par. (a) or (b) by the treatment director of the facility or his or her designee or, in the case of a center for the developmentally disabled, the director of the center or his or her designee, and, if the county department is to be responsible for the cost of the minor's therapy and treatment, the director of the appropriate county department under <u>s. 51.42</u> or <u>51.437</u>. Admission under par. (c) or (d) shall also be approved, within 14 days of the minor's admission, by the treatment director of the facility or his or her designee, or in the case of a center for the developmentally disabled, the director of the county department is to be responsible for the cost of the minor's <u>therapy</u> and treatment, the director of the center or his or her designee and, if the county department is to be responsible for the cost of the minor's <u>therapy</u> and treatment, the director of the appropriate county department is to <u>be</u> responsible for the cost of the minor's <u>therapy</u> and treatment, the director of the appropriate county department is to <u>be</u> responsible for the cost of the minor's <u>therapy</u> and treatment, the director of the appropriate county department under <u>s. 51.42</u> or <u>51.437</u>.

(em) Approval under par. (e) shall be based upon an informed professional opinion that the minor is in need of psychiatric services or services for developmental disability, alcoholism, or drug abuse, that the treatment facility offers inpatient therapy or treatment that is appropriate for the minor's needs, and that inpatient care in the facility is the least restrictive therapy or treatment consistent with the minor's needs. In the case of a minor who is being admitted for the primary purpose of treatment for alcoholism or drug abuse, approval shall also be based on the results of an alcohol or other drug abuse assessment that conforms to the criteria specified in \underline{s} . 938.547(4).

(3) Notice of rights. (am) Prior to admission if possible, or as soon thereafter as possible, the minor who is admitted under sub. (1)(a) or (b) and the minor's parent or guardian shall be informed by the director of the facility or his or her designee, both orally and in writing, in easily understandable language, of the review procedure in sub. (4), including the standards to be applied by the court and the possible dispositions; the minor's right to an independent evaluation, if ordered by the court; the minor's right to be informed about how to contact the state protection and advocacy agency designated under s. 51.62(2)(a); the right under sub. (4)(d) to a hearing upon request under sub. (4); the minor's right to

appointed counsel as provided in sub. (4)(d) if a hearing is held; for a minor other than a minor specified under par. (b), the right of the minor or parent or guardian to request the minor's discharge as provided in or limited by sub. (7)(b); and the minor's right to a hearing to determine continued appropriateness of the admission as provided in sub. (7)(c).

(b) Prior to or at admission, a minor who is voluntarily admitted under sub. (1)(c)1. or 2., and the minor's parent or guardian, if available, shall be informed by the director or his or her designee, both orally and in writing, in easily understandable language, of the minor's right to request discharge and to be discharged within 48 hours of the request, as provided under sub. (7)(b), if no statement is filed for emergency detention or if no petition is filed for emergency commitment, involuntary commitment, or protective placement, and the minor's right to consent to or refuse treatment as provided in <u>s. 51.61(6)</u>.

(d) A copy of the patient's rights established in <u>s. 51.61</u> shall be given and explained to the minor and the minor's parent or guardian at the time of admission by the director of the facility or such person's designee.

(e) Writing materials for use in requesting a hearing or discharge under this section shall be made available to minors at all times by every inpatient treatment facility. The staff of each such facility shall assist minors in preparing and submitting requests for discharge or hearing.

(4) **Review procedure.** (a) Within 3 days after the admission of a minor under sub. (1), or within 3 days after an application is executed for admission of the minor, whichever occurs first, the treatment director of the facility to which the minor is admitted or his or her designee or, in the case of a center for the developmentally disabled, the director of the center or his or her designee, shall file a verified petition for review of the admission in the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 in the county in which the facility is located. A copy of the application for admission and of any relevant professional evaluations shall be attached to the petition. The petition shall contain all of the following:

1. The name, address and date of birth of the minor.

2. The names and addresses of the minor's parents or guardian.

3. The facts substantiating the petitioner's belief in the minor's need for psychiatric services, or services for developmental disability, alcoholism or drug abuse.

4. The facts substantiating the appropriateness of inpatient treatment in the inpatient treatment facility.

5. The basis for the petitioner's opinion that inpatient care in the facility is the least restrictive treatment consistent with the needs of the minor.

6. Notation of any statement made or conduct demonstrated by the minor in the presence of the director or staff of the facility indicating that inpatient treatment is against the wishes of the minor.

(b) If hardship would otherwise occur and if the best interests of the minor would be served thereby, the court may, on its own motion or on the motion of any interested party, remove the petition to the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 of the county of residence of the parent or guardian.

(c) A copy of the petition shall be provided by the petitioner to the minor and, if available, his or her parents or guardian within 5 days after admission.

(d) Within 5 days after the filing of the petition, the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 shall determine, based on the allegations of the petition and accompanying documents, whether there is a prima facie showing that the minor is in need of psychiatric services, or services for developmental disability, alcoholism, or drug abuse, whether the treatment facility offers inpatient therapy or treatment that is appropriate to the minor's needs; whether inpatient care in the treatment facility is the least restrictive therapy or treatment consistent with the needs of the minor; and, if the minor is 14 years of age or older and has been admitted to the treatment facility for the primary purpose of treatment for mental illness or developmental disability, whether the admission was made under an application executed by the minor and the minor's parent or guardian. If such a showing is made, the court shall permit admission. If the court is unable to make those determinations based on the petition and accompanying documents, the court may dismiss the petition as provided in par. (h); order additional information, including an independent evaluation, to be produced as necessary for the court to make those determinations within 7 days, exclusive of weekends and legal holidays, after admission or application for admission, whichever is sooner; or hold a hearing within 7 days, exclusive of weekends and legal holidays, after admission or application for admission, whichever is sooner. If a notation of the minor's unwillingness appears on the face of the petition, if the admission was made under an application executed by the minor's parent or guardian despite the minor's refusal, or if a hearing has been requested by the minor or by the minor's counsel, parent, or guardian, the court shall order an independent evaluation of the minor and hold a hearing to review the admission, within 7 days, exclusive of weekends and legal holidays, after admission or application for admission, whichever is sooner, and shall appoint counsel to represent the minor if the minor is unrepresented. If the court considers it necessary, the court shall also appoint a guardian ad litem to represent the minor. The minor shall be informed about how to contact the state protection and advocacy agency designated under s. 51.62(2)(a).

(e) Notice of the hearing under this subsection shall be provided by the court by certified mail to the minor, the minor's parents or guardian, the minor's counsel and guardian ad litem if any, the petitioner and any other interested party at least 96 hours prior to the time of hearing.

(f) The rules of evidence in civil actions shall apply to any hearing under this section. A record shall be maintained of the entire proceedings. The record shall include findings of fact and conclusions of law. Findings shall be based on a clear and convincing standard of proof.

(g) If the court finds, under a hearing under par. (d), that the minor is in need of psychiatric services or services for developmental disability, alcoholism, or drug abuse in an inpatient facility, that the inpatient facility to which the minor is admitted offers therapy or treatment that is appropriate for the minor's needs and that is the least restrictive therapy or treatment consistent with the minor's needs, the court shall permit admission. If the court finds that the therapy or treatment in the inpatient facility to which the minor is admitted is not appropriate or is not the least restrictive therapy or treatment consistent with the minor's needs, the court may order placement in or transfer to another more appropriate or less restrictive inpatient facility, if the placement or transfer is first approved by all of the following, except that placement in or transfer to a center for the developmentally disabled shall first be approved by all of the following and the department:

1. For the primary purpose of treatment for mental illness or developmental disability, any of the following, as applicable:

a. For a minor who is under 14 years of age, a parent who has legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian.

b. For a minor who is 14 years of age or older, the minor and a parent who has legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian, except that, if the minor refuses approval, a parent who has legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian may provide approval on the minor's behalf.

c. For a minor admitted under sub. (1)(c)1. or 2., the minor.

2. The treatment director of the facility or his or her designee.

3. The director of the appropriate county department under <u>s. 51.42</u> or <u>51.437</u> if the county department is to be responsible for the cost of the minor's therapy or treatment.

(h) If the court does not permit admission under par. (g), it shall do one of the following:

1. Dismiss the petition and order the application for admission denied and the minor released.

2. Order the petition to be treated as a petition for involuntary commitment and refer it to the court where the review under this section was held, or if it was not held in the county of legal residence of the subject individual's parent or guardian and hardship would otherwise occur and if the best interests of the subject individual would be served thereby, to the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 in such county for a hearing under <u>s. 51.20</u> or <u>51.45(13)</u>.

3. If the minor is 14 years of age or older and appears to be developmentally disabled, proceed in the manner provided in <u>s. 51.67</u> to determine whether the minor should receive protective placement or protective services, except that a minor shall not have a temporary guardian appointed if he or she has a parent or guardian.

4. If there is a reason to believe the minor is in need of protection or services under <u>s. 48.13</u> or <u>938.13</u> or the minor is an expectant mother of an unborn child in need of protection or services under <u>s. 48.133</u>, dismiss the petition and authorize the filing of a petition under <u>s. 48.25 (3)</u> or <u>938.25</u> (3). The court may release the minor or may order that the minor be taken and held in custody under <u>s. 48.19 (1) (c) or (cm)</u> or <u>938.19 (1) (c)</u>.

(i) Approval of an admission under this subsection does not constitute a finding of mental illness, developmental disability, alcoholism or drug dependency.

(5) Appeal. Any person who is aggrieved by a determination or order under this section and who is directly affected thereby may appeal to the court of appeals under <u>s. 809.30</u>.

(6) Short-term admissions. (a)1. Subject to subd. 2. or 3., as applicable, a minor may be admitted to an inpatient treatment facility without review under sub. (4) of the application, for diagnosis and evaluation or for dental, medical, or psychiatric services, for a period not to exceed 12 days. The application for short-term admission of a minor shall be executed by the minor's parent with legal custody of the minor or the minor's guardian, unless sub. (1)(c) applies.

2. If the minor is 14 years of age or older and is being admitted for the primary purpose of diagnosis, evaluation, or services for mental illness or developmental disability, the application shall be executed by the minor's parent or guardian and the minor, except that, if the minor refuses to execute the application, the parent or the guardian may execute the application. Admission under this subdivision of a minor who refuses to execute the application is reviewable under sub. (4)(d). If a review is requested or required, the treatment director of the facility to which the minor is admitted or his or her designee or, in the case of a center for the

developmentally disabled, the director of the center or his or her designee shall file a verified petition for review of the admission on behalf of the minor.

3. A minor may not be readmitted to an inpatient treatment facility for psychiatric services under this paragraph within 120 days of a previous admission under this paragraph.

(b) The application shall be reviewed by the treatment director of the facility or, in the case of a center for the developmentally disabled, by the director, and shall be accepted only if the director determines that the admission constitutes the least restrictive means of obtaining adequate diagnosis and evaluation of the minor or adequate provision of medical, dental or psychiatric services.

(c) At the end of the 12-day period, the minor shall be released unless an application has been filed for admission under sub. (1); a statement has been filed for emergency detention; or a petition has been filed for emergency commitment, involuntary commitment, or protective placement.

(7) Discharge or continued appropriateness of admission. (a) If a minor is admitted to an inpatient treatment facility while under 14 years of age, and if upon reaching age 14 is in need of further inpatient care and treatment primarily for mental illness or developmental disability, the director of the facility shall request the minor and the minor's parent or guardian to execute an application for admission. If the minor refuses, the minor's parent or guardian may execute the application on the minor's behalf. Such an application may be executed within 30 days prior to a minor's 14th birthday. If the application is executed, a petition for review shall be filed in the manner prescribed in sub. (4), unless such a review has been held within the last 120 days. If the application is not executed by the time of the minor's 14th birthday, the minor shall be discharged unless a petition or statement is filed for emergency detention, emergency commitment, involuntary commitment, or protective placement by the end of the next day in which the court transacts business.

(b)1. Any minor who is voluntarily admitted under sub. (1)(c)1. or 2., may request discharge in writing.

2. For a minor 14 years of age or older who is admitted under sub. (1)(a) or (b) for the primary purpose of treatment for alcoholism or drug abuse or a minor under 14 years of age who is admitted under sub. (1)(a) or (b) for the primary purpose of treatment for mental illness, developmental disability, alcoholism, or drug abuse, the parent or guardian of the minor may request discharge in writing.

3. For a minor 14 years of age or older who is admitted under sub. (1)(a) or (b) for the primary purpose of treatment for mental illness or developmental disability, the minor and the minor's parent or guardian

may request discharge in writing. If the parent or guardian of the minor refuses to request discharge and if the director of the facility to which the minor is admitted or his or her designee avers, in writing, that the minor is in need of psychiatric services or services for developmental disability, that the facility's therapy or treatment is appropriate to the minor's needs, and that inpatient care in the treatment facility is the least restrictive therapy or treatment consistent with the needs of the minor, the minor may not be discharged under this paragraph.

4. Upon receipt of any form of written request for discharge from a minor specified under subd. 1. or 3., the director of the facility in which the minor is admitted shall immediately notify the minor's parent or guardian, if available.

5. A minor specified in subd. 1., a minor specified in subd. 2. whose parent or guardian requests discharge in writing, and a minor specified in subd. 3. who requests and whose parent or guardian requests discharge in writing shall be discharged within 48 hours after submission of the request, exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays, and legal holidays, unless a petition or statement is filed for emergency detention, emergency commitment, involuntary commitment, or protective placement.

(c) Any minor who is admitted under this section, other than a minor to which par. (b)1. applies, who is not discharged under par. (b) may submit a written request to the court for a hearing to determine the continued appropriateness of the admission. If the director or staff of the inpatient treatment facility to which a minor described in this paragraph is admitted observes conduct by the minor that demonstrates an unwillingness to remain at the facility, including a written expression of opinion or unauthorized absence, the director shall file a written request with the court to determine the continued appropriateness of the admission. A request that is made personally by a minor under this paragraph shall be signed by the minor but need not be written or composed by the minor. A request for a hearing under this paragraph that is received by staff or the director of the facility in which the minor is admitted shall be filed with the court by the director. The court shall order a hearing as provided in sub. (4)(d) upon request if no hearing concerning the minor's admission has been held within 120 days before court receipt of the request. If a hearing is held, the court shall hold the hearing within 14 days after receipt of the request, unless the parties agree to a longer period. After the hearing, the court shall dispose of the matter in the manner provided in sub. (4)(h).

WIS. STAT. ANN. § 51.45 (2012). PREVENTION AND CONTROL OF ALCOHOLISM

(1) **Declaration of policy.** It is the policy of this state that alcoholics and intoxicated persons may not be subjected to criminal prosecution because of their consumption of alcohol beverages but rather should be afforded a continuum of treatment in order that they may lead normal lives as productive members of society.

(2) **Definitions.** As used in this section, unless the context otherwise requires:

(b) "Approved private treatment facility" means a private agency meeting the standards prescribed in sub. (8)(a) and approved under sub. (8)(c).

(c) "Approved public treatment facility" means a treatment agency operating under the direction and control of the department or providing treatment under this section through a contract with the department under sub. (7)(g) or with the county department under <u>s. 51.42(3) (ar)2.</u>, and meeting the standards prescribed in sub. (8)(a) and approved under sub. (8)(c).

(cm) "County department" means a county department under s. 51.42.

(cr) "Designated person" means a person who performs, in part, the protective custody functions of a law enforcement officer under sub. (11), operates under an agreement between a county department and an appropriate law enforcement agency under sub. (11), and whose qualifications are established by the county department.

(d) "Incapacitated by alcohol" means that a person, as a result of the use of or withdrawal from alcohol, is unconscious or has his or her judgment otherwise so impaired that he or she is incapable of making a rational decision, as evidenced objectively by such indicators as extreme physical debilitation, physical harm or threats of harm to himself or herself or to any other person, or to property.

(e) "Incompetent person" means a person who has been adjudged incompetent by the court, as defined in <u>s. 54.01(4)</u>.

(f) "Intoxicated person" means a person whose mental or physical functioning is substantially impaired as a result of the use of alcohol.

(g) "Treatment" means the broad range of emergency, outpatient, intermediate, and inpatient services and care, including diagnostic evaluation, medical, surgical, psychiatric, psychological, and social service care, vocational rehabilitation and career counseling, which may be extended to alcoholics and intoxicated persons, and psychiatric, psychological and social service care which may be extended to their families. Treatment may also include, but shall not be replaced by, physical detention of persons, in an approved treatment facility, who are involuntarily committed or detained under sub. (12) or (13).

(2m) Applicability to minors. (a) Except as otherwise stated in this section, this section shall apply equally to minors and adults.

(b) Subject to the limitations specified in $\underline{s. 51.47}$, a minor may consent to treatment under this section.

(c) In proceedings for the commitment of a minor under sub. (12) or (13):

1. The court may appoint a guardian ad litem for the minor; and

2. The parents or guardian of the minor, if known, shall receive notice of all proceedings.

(3) Powers of department. To implement this section, the department may:

(a) Plan, establish and maintain treatment programs as necessary or desirable.

(b) Make contracts necessary or incidental to the performance of its duties and the execution of its powers, including contracts with public and private agencies, organizations, and individuals to pay them for services rendered or furnished to alcoholics or intoxicated persons.

(c) Keep records and engage in research and the gathering of relevant statistics.

(d) Provide information and referral services as optional elements of the comprehensive program it develops under sub. (7).

(4) Duties of department. The department shall:

(a) Develop, encourage and foster statewide, regional, and local plans and programs for the prevention of alcoholism and treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons in cooperation with public and private agencies, organizations, and individuals and provide technical assistance and consultation services for these purposes.

(b) Coordinate the efforts and enlist the assistance of all public and private agencies, organizations and individuals interested in prevention of alcoholism and treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons.

(c) Assure that the county department provides treatment for alcoholics and intoxicated persons in county, town and municipal institutions for the detention and incarceration of persons charged with or convicted of a violation of a state law or a county, town or municipal ordinance.

(d) Cooperate with the department of public instruction, local boards of education, schools, including tribal schools, as defined in <u>s. 115.001(15m)</u>, police departments, courts, and other public and private agencies, organizations, and individuals in establishing programs for the prevention of alcoholism and treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons, and preparing curriculum materials thereon for use at all levels of school education.

(e) Prepare, publish, evaluate and disseminate educational material dealing with the nature and effects of alcohol.

(f) Develop and implement and assure that county departments develop and implement, as an integral part of treatment programs, an educational program for use in the treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons, which program shall include the dissemination of information concerning the nature and effects of alcohol.

(g) Organize and foster training programs for all persons engaged in treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons.

(h) Sponsor and encourage research into the causes and nature of alcoholism and treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons, and serve as a clearing house for information relating to alcoholism.

(i) Specify uniform methods for keeping statistical information by public and private agencies, organizations, and individuals, and collect and make available relevant statistical information, including number of persons treated, frequency of admission and readmission, and frequency and duration of treatment.

(j) Advise the governor or the state health planning and development agency under <u>P.L. 93-641</u>, as amended, in the preparation of a comprehensive plan for treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons for inclusion in the state's comprehensive health plan.

(k) Review all state health, welfare and treatment plans to be submitted for federal funding under federal legislation, and advise the governor or the state health planning and development agency under <u>P.L. 93-641</u>, as amended, on provisions to be included relating to alcoholics and intoxicated persons.

(L) Develop and maintain, in cooperation with other state agencies, local governments and businesses and industries in the state, appropriate prevention, treatment and rehabilitation programs and services for alcohol abuse and alcoholism among employees thereof.

(m) Utilize the support and assistance of interested persons in the community, particularly recovered alcoholics, to encourage alcoholics voluntarily to undergo treatment.

(n) Cooperate with the department of transportation in establishing and conducting programs designed to deal with the problem of persons operating motor vehicles while intoxicated.

(o) Encourage general hospitals and other appropriate health facilities to admit without discrimination alcoholics and intoxicated persons and to provide them with adequate and appropriate treatment.

(p) Submit to the governor or the state health planning and development agency under <u>P.L. 93-641</u>, as amended, an annual report covering the activities of the department relating to treatment of alcoholism.

(q) Gather information relating to all federal programs concerning alcoholism, whether or not subject to approval by the department, to assure coordination and avoid duplication of efforts.

(7) Comprehensive program for treatment. (a) The department shall establish a comprehensive and coordinated program for the treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons.

(b) The program of the department shall include:

1. Emergency medical treatment provided by a facility affiliated with or part of the medical service of a general hospital.

2. Nonmedical emergency treatment provided by a facility having a written agreement with a general hospital for the provision of emergency medical treatment to patients as may be necessary.

3. Inpatient treatment.

4. Intermediate treatment as a part-time resident of a treatment facility.

5. Outpatient and follow-up treatment.

6. Extended care in a sheltered living environment with minimal staffing providing a program emphasizing at least one of the following elements: the development of self-care, social and recreational skills or prevocational or vocational training.

7. Prevention and intervention services.

(c) The department shall provide for adequate and appropriate treatment for alcoholics and intoxicated persons admitted under subs. (10) to (13). Treatment may not be provided at a correctional institution except for inmates.

(d) The superintendent of each facility shall make an annual report of its activities to the secretary in the form and manner the secretary specifies.

(e) All appropriate public and private resources shall be coordinated with and utilized in the program if possible.

(f) The secretary shall prepare, publish and distribute annually a list of all approved public and private treatment facilities.

(g) The department may contract for the use of any facility as an approved public treatment facility if the secretary considers this to be an effective and economical course to follow.

(8) Standards for public and private treatment facilities; enforcement procedures. (a) The department shall establish minimum standards for approved treatment facilities that must be met for a treatment facility to be approved as a public or private treatment facility, except as provided in <u>s. 51.032</u>, and fix the fees to be charged by the department for the required inspections. The standards may concern only the health standards to be met and standards of treatment to be afforded patients and shall distinguish between facilities rendering different modes of treatment. In setting standards, the department shall consider the residents' needs and abilities, the services to be provided by the facility, and the relationship between the physical structure and the objectives of the program. Nothing in this subsection shall prevent county departments from establishing reasonable higher standards.

(b) The department periodically shall make unannounced inspections of approved public and private treatment facilities at reasonable times and in a reasonable manner.

(c) Approval of a facility must be secured under this section before application for a grant-in-aid for such facility under <u>s. 51.423</u> or before treatment in any facility is rendered to patients.

(d) Each approved public and private treatment facility shall file with the department on request, data, statistics, schedules and information the department reasonably requires, including any data or information specified under <u>s.</u> 46.973(2m). An approved public or private treatment facility that without good cause fails to furnish any data, statistics, schedules or information as requested, or files fraudulent returns thereof, shall be removed from the list of approved treatment facilities.

(e) The department, after notice and hearing, may under this subsection suspend, revoke, limit, or restrict an approval, or refuse to grant an approval, for failure to meet its standards.

(f) The circuit court may restrain any violation of this section, review any denial, restriction or revocation of approval under this subsection, and grant other relief required to enforce its provisions.

(9) Acceptance for treatment; rules. The secretary shall promulgate rules for acceptance of persons into the treatment program, considering available treatment resources and facilities, for the purpose of early and effective treatment of alcoholics and intoxicated persons. In promulgating the rules the secretary shall be guided by the following standards:

(a) If possible a patient shall be treated on a voluntary rather than an involuntary basis.

(b) A patient shall be initially assigned or transferred to outpatient or intermediate treatment, unless the patient is found to require inpatient treatment.

(c) No person may be denied treatment solely because the person has withdrawn from treatment against medical advice on a prior occasion or because the person has relapsed after earlier treatment.

(d) An individualized treatment plan shall be prepared and maintained on a current basis for each patient.

(e) Provision shall be made for a continuum of coordinated treatment services, so that a person who leaves a facility or a form of treatment will have available and utilize other appropriate treatment.

(10) Voluntary treatment of alcoholics. (a) An adult alcoholic may apply for voluntary treatment directly to an approved public treatment facility. If the proposed patient is an individual adjudicated incompetent in this state who has not been deprived by a court of the right to contract, the individual or his or her guardian or other legal representative may make the application. If the proposed patient is an individual adjudicated incompetent in this state who has been deprived by a court of the right to contract, the individual or has been deprived by a court of the right to contract, the individual adjudicated incompetent in this state who has been deprived by a court of the right to contract, the individual's guardian or other legal representative may make the application.

(am) Except as provided in <u>s. 51.47</u>, a minor may apply for treatment directly to an approved public treatment facility, but only for those forms of treatment specified in sub. (7)(b)5. and 7. <u>Section 51.13</u> governs admission of a minor alcoholic to an inpatient treatment facility.

(b) Subject to rules promulgated by the department, the superintendent in charge of an approved public treatment facility may determine who shall be admitted for treatment. If a person is refused admission to an approved public treatment facility, the superintendent, subject to rules promulgated by the department, shall refer the person to another approved public treatment facility for treatment if possible and appropriate.

(c) If a patient receiving inpatient care leaves an approved public treatment facility, the patient shall be encouraged to consent to appropriate outpatient or intermediate treatment. If it appears to the superintendent in charge of the

treatment facility that the patient is an alcoholic or intoxicated person who requires help, the county department shall arrange for assistance in obtaining supportive services and residential facilities. If the patient is an individual who is adjudicated incompetent, the request for discharge from an inpatient facility shall be made by a legal guardian or other legal representative or by the individual who is adjudicated incompetent if he or she was the original applicant.

(d) If a patient leaves an approved public treatment facility, with or against the advice of the superintendent in charge of the facility, the county department may make reasonable provisions for the patient's transportation to another facility or to his or her home or may assist the patient in obtaining temporary shelter.

(e) This subsection applies only to admissions of alcoholics whose care and treatment is to be paid for by the department or a county department.

(11) Treatment and services for intoxicated persons and others incapacitated by alcohol. (a) An intoxicated person may come voluntarily to an approved public treatment facility for emergency treatment. Any law enforcement officer, or designated person upon the request of a law enforcement officer, may assist a person who appears to be intoxicated in a public place and to be in need of help to his or her home, an approved treatment facility or other health facility, if such person consents to the proffered help. Section 51.13 governs admission of an intoxicated minor to an inpatient facility under this paragraph.

(b) A person who appears to be incapacitated by alcohol shall be placed under protective custody by a law enforcement officer. The law enforcement officer shall either bring such person to an approved public treatment facility for emergency treatment or request a designated person to bring such person to the facility for emergency treatment. If no approved public treatment facility is readily available or if, in the judgment of the law enforcement officer or designated person, the person is in need of emergency medical treatment, the law enforcement officer or designated person upon the request of the law enforcement officer shall take such person to an emergency medical facility. The law enforcement officer or designated person, in detaining such person or in taking him or her to an approved public treatment facility or emergency medical facility, is holding such person under protective custody and shall make every reasonable effort to protect the person's health and safety. In placing the person under protective custody the law enforcement officer may search such person for and seize any weapons. Placement under protective custody under this subsection is not an arrest. No entry or other record shall be made to indicate that such person has been arrested or charged with a crime. A person brought to an approved public treatment facility under this paragraph shall be deemed to be under the protective custody of the facility upon arrival.

(bm) If the person who appears to be incapacitated by alcohol under par. (b) is a minor, either a law enforcement officer or a person authorized to take a child into

custody under ch. 48 or to take a juvenile into custody under ch. 938 may take the minor into custody as provided in par. (b).

(c) A person who comes voluntarily or is brought to an approved treatment facility shall be examined by trained staff as soon as practicable in accordance with a procedure developed by the facility in consultation with a licensed physician. The person may then be admitted as a patient or referred to another treatment facility or to an emergency medical facility, in which case the county department shall make provision for transportation. Upon arrival, the person shall be deemed to be under the protective custody of the facility to which he or she has been referred.

(d) A person who by examination pursuant to par. (c) is found to be incapacitated by alcohol at the time of admission, or to have become incapacitated at any time after admission, shall be detained at the appropriate facility for the duration of the incapacity but may not be detained when no longer incapacitated by alcohol, or if the person remains incapacitated by alcohol for more than 72 hours after admission as a patient, exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays and legal holidays, unless he or she is committed under sub. (12). A person may consent to remain in the facility as long as the physician or official in charge believes appropriate.

(e) The county department shall arrange transportation home for a person who was brought under protective custody to an approved public treatment facility or emergency medical facility and who is not admitted, if the home is within 50 miles of the facility. If the person has no home within 50 miles of the facility, the county department shall assist him or her in obtaining shelter.

(f) If a patient is admitted to an approved public treatment facility, the family or next of kin shall be notified as promptly as possible unless an adult patient who is not incapacitated requests that no notification be made.

(g) Any law enforcement officer, designated person or officer or employee of an approved treatment facility who acts in compliance with this section is acting in the course of official duty and is not criminally or civilly liable for false imprisonment.

(h) Prior to discharge, the patient shall be informed of the benefits of further diagnosis and appropriate voluntary treatment.

(i) No provision of this section may be deemed to require any emergency medical facility which is not an approved private or public treatment facility to provide to incapacitated persons nonmedical services including, but not limited to, shelter, transportation or protective custody.

(12) Emergency commitment. (a) An intoxicated person who has threatened, attempted or inflicted physical harm on himself or herself or on another and is likely to inflict such

physical harm unless committed, or a person who is incapacitated by alcohol, may be committed to the county department and brought to an approved public treatment facility for emergency treatment. A refusal to undergo treatment does not constitute evidence of lack of judgment as to the need for treatment.

(b) The physician, spouse, guardian, or a relative of the person sought to be committed, or any other responsible person, may petition a circuit court commissioner or the circuit court of the county in which the person sought to be committed resides or is present for commitment under this subsection. The petition shall state facts to support the need for emergency treatment and be supported by one or more affidavits that aver with particularity the factual basis for the allegations contained in the petition.

(c) Upon receipt of a petition under par. (b), the circuit court commissioner or court shall:

1. Determine whether the petition and supporting affidavits sustain the grounds for commitment and dismiss the petition if the grounds for commitment are not sustained thereby. If the grounds for commitment are sustained by the petition and supporting affidavits, the court or circuit court commissioner shall issue an order temporarily committing the person to the custody of the county department pending the outcome of the preliminary hearing under sub. (13)(d).

2. Assure that the person sought to be committed is represented by counsel by referring the person to the state public defender, who shall appoint counsel for the person without a determination of indigency, as provided in <u>s. 51.60</u>.

3. Issue an order directing the sheriff or other law enforcement agency to take the person into protective custody and bring him or her to an approved public treatment facility designated by the county department, if the person is not detained under sub. (11).

4. Set a time for a preliminary hearing under sub. (13)(d), such hearing to be held not later than 48 hours after receipt of a petition under par. (b), exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays and legal holidays. If at such time the person is unable to assist in the defense because he or she is incapacitated by alcohol, an extension of not more than 48 hours, exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays and legal holidays, may be had upon motion of the person or the person's attorney.

(d) Upon arrival at the approved public treatment facility, the person shall be advised both orally and in writing of the right to counsel, the right to consult with counsel before a request is made to undergo voluntary treatment under sub. (10), the right not to converse with examining physicians, psychologists or other personnel, the fact that anything said to examining physicians, psychologists or other personnel may be used as evidence against him or her at subsequent hearings under this section, the right to refuse medication under <u>s. 51.61(6)</u>, the exact time and place of the preliminary hearing under sub. (13)(d), and of the reasons for detention and the standards under which he or she may be committed prior to all interviews with physicians, psychologists or other personnel. Such notice of rights shall be provided to the patient's immediate family if they can be located and may be deferred until the patient's incapacitated condition, if any, has subsided to the point where the patient is capable of understanding the notice. Under no circumstances may interviews with physicians, psychologists or other personnel be conducted until such notice is given, except that the patient may be questioned to determine immediate medical needs. The patient may be detained at the facility to which he or she was admitted or, upon notice to the attorney and the court, transferred by the county department to another appropriate public or private treatment facility, until discharged under par. (e).

(e) When on the advice of the treatment staff the superintendent of the facility having custody of the patient determines that the grounds for commitment no longer exist, he or she shall discharge a person committed under this subsection. No person committed under this subsection shall be detained in any treatment facility beyond the time set for a preliminary hearing under par. (c) 4. If a petition for involuntary commitment under sub. (13) has been filed and a finding of probable cause for believing the patient is in need of commitment has been made under sub. (13)(d), the person may be detained until the petition has been heard and determined.

(f) A copy of the written application for commitment and all supporting affidavits shall be given to the patient at the time notice of rights is given under par. (d) by the superintendent, who shall provide a reasonable opportunity for the patient to consult counsel.

(13) Involuntary commitment. (a) A person may be committed to the custody of the county department by the circuit court upon the petition of 3 adults, at least one of whom has personal knowledge of the conduct and condition of the person sought to be committed. A refusal to undergo treatment shall not constitute evidence of lack of judgment as to the need for treatment. The petition for commitment shall:

1. Allege that the condition of the person is such that he or she habitually lacks self-control as to the use of alcohol beverages, and uses such beverages to the extent that health is substantially impaired or endangered and social or economic functioning is substantially disrupted;

2. Allege that such condition of the person is evidenced by a pattern of conduct which is dangerous to the person or to others;

3. State that the person is a child or state facts sufficient for a determination of indigency of the person;

4. Be supported by the affidavit of each petitioner who has personal knowledge which avers with particularity the factual basis for the allegations contained in the petition; and

5. Contain a statement of each petitioner who does not have personal knowledge which provides the basis for his or her belief.

(b) Upon receipt of a petition under par. (a), the court shall:

1. Determine whether the petition and supporting affidavits meet the requirements of par. (a) and dismiss the petition if the requirements of par. (a) are not met thereby. If the person has not been temporarily committed under sub. (12)(c) and the petition and supporting affidavits meet the requirements of par. (a), the court may issue an order temporarily committing the person to the custody of the county department pending the outcome of the preliminary hearing under par. (d).

2. Assure that the person is represented by counsel by referring the person to the state public defender, who shall appoint counsel for the person without a determination of indigency, as provided in <u>s. 51.60</u>. The person shall be represented by counsel at the preliminary hearing under par. (d). The person may, with the approval of the court, waive his or her right to representation by counsel at the full hearing under par. (f).

3. If the court orders temporary commitment, issue an order directing the sheriff or other law enforcement agency to take the person into protective custody and to bring the person to an approved public treatment facility designated by the county department, if the person is not detained under sub. (11) or (12).

4. Set a time for a preliminary hearing under par. (d). If the person is taken into protective custody, such hearing shall be held not later than 72 hours after the person arrives at the approved public treatment facility, exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays and legal holidays. If at that time the person is unable to assist in the defense because he or she is incapacitated by alcohol, an extension of not more than 48 hours, exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays, Sundays, may be had upon motion of the person or the person's attorney.

(c) Effective and timely notice of the preliminary hearing, together with a copy of the petition and supporting affidavits under par. (a), shall be given to the person unless he or she has been taken into custody under par. (b), the legal guardian if the person is adjudicated incompetent, the person's counsel, and the petitioner.

The notice shall include a written statement of the person's right to an attorney, the right to trial by jury, the right to be examined by a physician, and the standard under which he or she may be committed under this section. If the person is taken into custody under par. (b), upon arrival at the approved public treatment facility, the person shall be advised both orally and in writing of the right to counsel, the right to consult with counsel before a request is made to undergo voluntary treatment under sub. (10), the right not to converse with examining physicians, psychologists or other personnel, the fact that anything said to examining physicians, psychologists or other personnel may be used as evidence against him or her at subsequent hearings under this section, the right to refuse medication under s. 51.61(6), the exact time and place of the preliminary hearing under par. (d), the right to trial by jury, the right to be examined by a physician and of the reasons for detention, and the standards under which he or she may be committed prior to all interviews with physicians, psychologists, or other personnel. Such notice of rights shall be provided to the person's immediate family if they can be located and may be deferred until the person's incapacitated condition, if any, has subsided to the point where the person is capable of understanding the notice. Under no circumstances may interviews with physicians, psychologists, or other personnel be conducted until such notice is given, except that the person may be questioned to determine immediate medical needs. The person may be detained at the facility to which he or she was admitted or, upon notice to the attorney and the court, transferred by the county department to another appropriate public or private treatment facility, until discharged under this subsection. A copy of the petition and all supporting affidavits shall be given to the person at the time notice of rights is given under this paragraph by the superintendent, who shall provide a reasonable opportunity for the patient to consult counsel.

(d) Whenever it is desired to involuntarily commit a person, a preliminary hearing shall be held under this paragraph. The purpose of the preliminary hearing shall be to determine if there is probable cause for believing that the allegations of the petition under par. (a) are true. The court shall assure that the person is represented by counsel at the preliminary hearing by referring the person to the state public defender, who shall appoint counsel for the person without a determination of indigency, as provided in <u>s. 51.60</u>. Counsel shall have access to all reports and records, psychiatric and otherwise, which have been made prior to the preliminary hearing. The person shall be present at the preliminary hearing and shall be afforded a meaningful opportunity to be heard. Upon failure to make a finding of probable cause under this paragraph, the court shall dismiss the petition and discharge the person from the custody of the county department.

(dg) The court shall proceed as if a petition were filed under <u>s. 51.20(1)</u> if all of the following conditions are met:

1. The petitioner's counsel notifies all other parties and the court, within a reasonable time prior to the hearing, of his or her intent to request that the court proceed as if a petition were filed under <u>s. 51.20(1)</u>.

2. The court determines at the hearing that there is probable cause to believe that the subject individual is a fit subject for treatment under <u>s</u>. 51.20(1).

(dm) For the purposes of this section, duties to be performed by a court shall be carried out by the judge of such court or a circuit court commissioner of such court who is designated by the chief judge to so act, in all matters prior to a final hearing under this subsection.

(e) Upon a finding of probable cause under par. (d), the court shall fix a date for a full hearing to be held within 14 days. An extension of not more than 14 days may be granted upon motion of the person sought to be committed upon a showing of cause. Effective and timely notice of the full hearing, the right to counsel, the right to jury trial, and the standards under which the person may be committed shall be given to the person, the immediate family other than a petitioner under par. (a) or sub. (12)(b) if they can be located, the legal guardian if the person is adjudicated incompetent, the superintendent in charge of the appropriate approved public treatment facility if the person has been temporarily committed under par. (b) or sub. (12), the person's counsel, unless waived, and to the petitioner under par. (a). Counsel, or the person if counsel is waived, shall have access to all reports and records, psychiatric and otherwise, which have been made prior to the full hearing on commitment, and shall be given the names of all persons who may testify in favor of commitment and a summary of their proposed testimony at least 96 hours before the full hearing, exclusive of Saturdays, Sundays and legal holidays.

(f) The hearing shall be open, unless the person sought to be committed or the person's attorney moves that it be closed, in which case only persons in interest, including representatives of the county department in all cases, and their attorneys and witnesses may be present. At the hearing the jury, or, if trial by jury is waived, the court, shall consider all relevant evidence, including, if possible, the testimony of at least one licensed physician who has examined the person whose commitment is sought. Ordinary rules of evidence shall apply to any such proceeding. The person whose commitment is sought shall be present and shall be given an opportunity to be examined by a court-appointed licensed physician. If the person refuses and there is sufficient evidence to believe that the allegations of the petition are true, or if the court believes that more medical evidence is necessary, the court may make a temporary order committing the person to the county department for a period of not more than 5 days for purposes of diagnostic examination.

(g)1. The court shall make an order of commitment to the county department if, after hearing all relevant evidence, including the results of any diagnostic examination, the trier of fact finds all of the following:

a. That the allegations of the petition under par. (a) have been established by clear and convincing evidence.

b. That there is a relationship between the alcoholic condition and the pattern of conduct during the 12-month period immediately preceding the time of petition which is dangerous to the person or others and that this relationship has been established to a reasonable medical certainty.

c. That there is an extreme likelihood that the pattern of conduct will continue or repeat itself without the intervention of involuntary treatment or institutionalization.

2. The court may not order commitment of a person unless it is shown by clear and convincing evidence that there is no suitable alternative available for the person and that the county department is able to provide appropriate and effective treatment for the individual.

(h) A person committed under this subsection shall remain in the custody of the county department for treatment for a period set by the court, but not to exceed 90 days. During this period of commitment the county department may transfer the person from one approved public treatment facility or program to another as provided in par. (k). If the person has served in the U.S. armed forces or forces incorporated as part of the U.S. armed forces, the county department shall contact the U.S. department of veterans affairs to determine if the person is eligible for treatment at a U.S. department of veterans affairs facility. If the person is eligible for that treatment, the county department may transfer the person to that facility if the U.S. department of veterans affairs approves that transfer. At the end of the period set by the court, the person shall be discharged automatically unless the county department before expiration of the period obtains a court order for recommitment upon the grounds set forth in par. (a) for a further period not to exceed 6 months. If after examination it is determined that the person is likely to inflict physical harm on himself or herself or on another, the county department shall apply for recommitment. Only one recommitment order under this paragraph is permitted.

(i)1. If a court orders commitment of a person under this subsection, the court shall determine if, under <u>18 USC 922(g)(4)</u>, the person is prohibited from possessing a firearm. If the person is prohibited, the court shall order the person not to possess a firearm, order the seizure of any firearm owned by the person, and inform the person of the requirements and penalties under <u>s. 941.29</u>.

2. a. If a court orders a person under subd. 1. not to possess a firearm, the person may petition that court or the court in the county where the person resides to cancel the order.

b. The court considering the petition under subd. 2. a. shall grant the petition if the court determines that the circumstances regarding the commitment under this subsection and the person's record and reputation indicate that the person is not likely to act in a manner dangerous to public safety and that the granting of the petition would not be contrary to public interest.

c. If the court grants the petition under subd. 2. b., the court shall cancel the order under subd. 1. and order the return of any firearm ordered seized under subd. 1.

3. In lieu of ordering the seizure under subd. 1., the court may designate a person to store the firearm until the order under subd. 1. is canceled under subd. 2. c.

4. If the court orders under subd. 1. a person not to possess a firearm or cancels under subd. 2. c. an order issued under subd. 1., the court clerk shall notify the department of justice of the order or cancellation and provide any information identifying the person that is necessary to permit an accurate firearms restrictions record search under <u>s. 175.35(2g)(c)</u>. No other information from the person's court records may be disclosed to the department of justice except by order of the court. The department of justice may disclose information provided under this subdivision only as part of a firearms restrictions record search under <u>s. 175.35(2g)(c)</u> or under rules the department of justice promulgates under s. 175.35(2g)(d).

(j) Upon the filing of a petition for recommitment under par. (h), the court shall fix a date for a recommitment hearing within 10 days and assure that the person sought to be recommitted is represented by counsel by referring the person to the state public defender, who shall appoint counsel for the person without a determination of indigency, as provided in <u>s. 51.60</u>. The provisions of par. (e) relating to notice and to access to records, names of witnesses, and summaries of their testimony shall apply to recommitment hearings under this paragraph. At the recommitment hearing, the court shall proceed as provided under pars. (f) and (g).

(k) The county department shall provide for adequate and appropriate treatment of a person committed to its custody. Any person committed or recommitted to custody may be transferred by the county department from one approved public treatment facility or program to another upon the written application to the county department from the facility or program treating the person. Such application shall state the reasons why transfer to another facility or program is necessary to meet the treatment needs of the person. Notice of such transfer and the reasons therefor shall be given to the court, the person's attorney and the person's immediate family, if they can be located. (L) If an approved private treatment facility agrees with the request of a competent patient or a parent, sibling, adult child, or guardian to accept the patient for treatment, the county department may transfer the person to the private treatment facility.

(m) A person committed under this section may at any time seek to be discharged from commitment by habeas corpus proceedings.

(n) The venue for proceedings under this subsection is the place in which the person to be committed resides or is present.

(o) All fees and expenses incurred under this section which are required to be assumed by the county shall be governed by <u>s. 51.20(19)</u>.

(p) A record shall be made of all proceedings held under this subsection. Transcripts shall be made available under <u>SCR 71.04</u>. The county department may in any case request a transcript.

(14) Confidentiality of records of patients. (a) Except as otherwise provided in <u>s. 51.30</u>, the registration and treatment records of alcoholism treatment programs and facilities shall remain confidential and are privileged to the patient. The application of <u>s. 51.30</u> is limited by any rule promulgated under <u>s. 51.30(4)(c)</u> for the purpose of protecting the confidentiality of alcoholism treatment records in conformity with federal requirements.

(b) Any person who violates this subsection shall forfeit not more than \$5,000.

(15) Civil rights and liberties. (a) Except as provided in $\underline{s. 51.61(2)}$, a person being treated under this section does not thereby lose any legal rights.

(b) No provisions of this section may be deemed to contradict any rules or regulations governing the conduct of any inmate of a state or county correctional institution who is being treated in an alcoholic treatment program within the institution.

(c) A private or public general hospital may not refuse admission or treatment to a person in need of medical services solely because that person is an "alcoholic", "incapacitated by alcohol" or is an "intoxicated person" as defined in sub. (2). This paragraph does not require a hospital to admit or treat the person if the hospital does not ordinarily provide the services required by the person. A private or public general hospital which violates this paragraph shall forfeit not more than \$500.

(16) Payment for treatment. (a) Liability for payment for care, services and supplies provided under this section, the collection and enforcement of such payments, and the adjustment and settlement with the several counties for their proper share of all moneys collected under <u>s. 46.10</u>, shall be governed exclusively by <u>s. 46.10</u>.

(b) Payment for treatment of persons treated under <u>s. 302.38</u> shall be made under that section.

(17) Applicability of other laws; procedure. (a) Nothing in this section affects any law, ordinance or rule the violation of which is punishable by fine, forfeiture or imprisonment.

(b) All administrative procedure followed by the secretary in the implementation of this section shall be in accordance with ch. 227.

(18) Construction. This section shall be so applied and construed as to effectuate its general purpose to make uniform the law with respect to the subject of this section insofar as possible among states which enact similar laws.

(19) Short title. This section may be cited as the "Alcoholism and Intoxication Treatment Act".

WIS. STAT. ANN. §146.34 (2012). DONATION OF BONE MARROW BY A MINOR

(1) **Definitions.** In this section:

(a) "Bone marrow" means the soft material that fills human bone cavities.

(b) "Bone marrow transplant" means the medical procedure by which transfer of bone marrow is made from the body of a person to the body of another person.

(c) "Donor" means a minor whose bone marrow is transplanted from his or her body to the body of the minor's brother or sister.

(d) "Guardian" means the person named by the court under ch. 48 or 54 or ch. 880, 2003 stats., having the duty and authority of guardianship.

(e) "Legal custodian" means a person other than a parent or guardian or an agency to whom the legal custody of a minor has been transferred by a court under ch. 48 or 938, but does not include a person who has only physical custody of a minor.

(f) "Parent" means a biological parent, a husband who has consented to the artificial insemination of his wife under <u>s. 891.40</u> or a parent by adoption. If the minor is a nonmarital child who is not adopted or whose parents do not subsequently intermarry under <u>s. 767.803</u>, "parent" includes a person adjudged in a judicial proceeding under ch. 48 to be the biological father of the minor. "Parent" does not include any person whose parental rights have been terminated.

(g) "Physician" means a person licensed to practice medicine and surgery under ch. 448.

(h) "Psychiatrist" means a physician specializing in psychiatry.

(i) "Psychologist" means a person licensed to practice psychology under ch. 455.

(j) "Relative" means a parent, grandparent, stepparent, brother, sister, first cousin, nephew or niece; or uncle or aunt within the 3rd degree of kinship as computed under <u>s. 990.001(16)</u>. This relationship may be by blood, marriage or adoption.

(2) Prohibition on donation of bone marrow by a minor. Unless the conditions under sub. (3) or (4) have been met, no minor may be a bone marrow donor in this state.

(3) Consent to donation of bone marrow by a minor under 12 years of age. If the medical condition of a brother or a sister of a minor who is under 12 years of age requires that the brother or sister receive a bone marrow transplant, the minor is deemed to have given consent to be a donor if all of the following conditions are met:

(a) The physician who will remove the bone marrow from the minor has informed the parent, guardian or legal custodian of the minor of all of the following:

1. The nature of the bone marrow transplant.

2. The benefits and risks to the prospective donor and prospective recipient of performance of the bone marrow transplant.

3. The availability of procedures alternative to performance of a bone marrow transplant.

(b) The physician of the brother or sister of the minor has determined all of the following, has confirmed those determinations through consultation with and under recommendation from a physician other than the physician under par. (a) and has provided the determinations to the parent, guardian or legal custodian under par. (e):

1. That the minor is the most acceptable donor who is available.

2. That no medically preferable alternatives to a bone marrow transplant exist for the brother or sister.

(c) A physician other than a physician under par. (a) or (b) has determined the following and has provided the determinations to the parent, guardian or legal custodian under par. (e):

1. The minor is physically able to withstand removal of bone marrow.

2. The medical risks of removing the bone marrow from the minor and the long-term medical risks for the minor are minimal.

(d) A psychiatrist or psychologist has evaluated the psychological status of the minor, has determined that no significant psychological risks to the minor exist if bone marrow is removed from the minor and has provided that determination to the parent, guardian or legal custodian under par. (e).

(e) The parent, guardian or legal custodian, upon receipt of the information and the determinations under pars. (a) to (d), has given written consent to donation by the minor of the bone marrow.

(4) Consent to donation of bone marrow by a minor 12 years of age or over. (a) A minor who has attained the age of 12 years may, if the medical condition of a brother or sister of the minor requires that the brother or sister receive a bone marrow transplant, give written consent to be a donor if:

1. A psychiatrist or psychologist has evaluated the intellect and psychological status of the minor and has determined that the minor is capable of consenting.

2. The physician who will remove the bone marrow from the minor has first informed the minor of all of the following:

a. The nature of the bone marrow transplant.

b. The benefits and risks to the prospective donor and prospective recipient of performance of the bone marrow transplant.

c. The availability of procedures alternative to performance of a bone marrow transplant.

(b) If the psychiatrist or psychologist has determined under par. (a) that the minor is incapable of consenting, consent to donation of bone marrow must be obtained under the procedures under sub. (3).

(5) Hearing on prohibition of consent or performance. (a) A relative of the prospective donor or the district attorney or corporation counsel of the county of residence of the prospective donor may file a petition with the court assigned to exercise jurisdiction under chs. 48 and 938 for an order to prohibit either of the following:

1. The giving of consent under sub. (3) or (4) to donation of bone marrow.

2. If consent under sub. (3) or (4) has been given, the performance of the bone marrow transplant for which consent to donate bone marrow has been given.

(am) Any party filing a petition for an order to prohibit performance under par. (a)2. shall file and serve the petition within 3 days after consent has been given under sub. (3) or (4).

(b) Any party filing a petition under par. (a) shall at the same time file with the court a statement of a physician or psychologist who has recently examined the prospective donor and which avers, if made by a physician, to a reasonable degree of medical certainty or, if made by a psychologist, to a reasonable degree of professional certainty, that the removal of bone marrow presents medical or psychological risks to the prospective donor or to the prospective recipient which outweigh all benefits to the prospective donor or to the prospective recipient.

(c) Any party filing a petition under par. (a) and a statement under par. (b) shall, at the time of filing, provide personal service of notice of the filing and a copy of the statement to the parent, guardian or legal custodian of the prospective donor and, if the prospective donor is a minor who has attained 12 years of age, to the minor.

(d) Following the filing of a petition under par. (a) and a statement under par. (b), the judge shall appoint a guardian ad litem under <u>s. 48.235</u> for the prospective donor.

(e) If a request for hearing is filed by the prospective donor under sub. (4) or by the parent, guardian or legal custodian within 7 days following the personal service of notice under par. (c), the court shall conduct a hearing to determine whether the giving of consent under par. (a)1. or performance under par. (a)2. shall be prohibited and providing the prospective donor under sub. (4) and the parent, guardian or legal custodian opportunity to rebut the statement under par. (b).

(f) If no request for hearing is filed by the prospective donor under sub. (4) or by the parent, guardian or legal custodian within the time limit specified under par.(e), the court may do one of the following:

1. Order prohibition of consent under par. (a)1. or performance under par. (a)2.

2. On its own motion conduct a hearing to determine whether the giving of consent under par. (a)1. or performance under par. (a)2. shall be prohibited.

(g) If the court on its own motion conducts a hearing under par. (f)2., the court shall provide personal service of notice of the hearing to all parties and may request submission of relevant evidence.

(h) Any person aggrieved by a final judgment or final order of the court under par. (e) or (f) may appeal within the time period specified in <u>s. 808.04(3)</u> or <u>(4)</u>.

WIS. STAT. ANN. § 48.375 (2012). PARENTAL CONSENT REQUIRED PRIOR TO ABORTION; JUDICIAL WAIVER PROCEDURE

(1) Legislative findings and intent. (a) The legislature finds that:

1. Immature minors often lack the ability to make fully informed choices that take account of both immediate and long-range consequences.

2. The medical, emotional and psychological consequences of abortion and of childbirth are serious and can be lasting, particularly when the patient is immature.

3. The capacity to become pregnant and the capacity for mature judgment concerning the wisdom of bearing a child or of having an abortion are not necessarily related.

4. Parents ordinarily possess information essential to a physician's exercise of the physician's best medical judgment concerning a minor.

5. Parents who are aware that their minor is pregnant or has had an abortion may better ensure that she receives adequate medical attention during her pregnancy or after her abortion.

6. Parental knowledge of a minor's pregnancy and parental consent to an abortion are usually desirable and in the best interest of the minor.

(b) It is the intent of the legislature in enacting this section to further the purposes set forth in <u>s. 48.01</u>, and in particular to further the important and compelling state interests in:

1. Protecting minors against their own immaturity.

2. Fostering the family structure and preserving it as a viable social unit.

3. Protecting the rights of parents to rear minors who are members of their households.

(2) **Definitions.** In this section:

(a) "Abortion" means the use of any instrument, medicine, drug or any other substance or device with intent to terminate the pregnancy of a minor after implantation of a fertilized human ovum and with intent other than to increase the probability of a live birth, to preserve the life or health of the infant after live birth or to remove a dead fetus.

(b) "Adult family member" means any of the following who is at least 25 years of age:

1. Grandparent.

2. Aunt.

3. Uncle.

4. Sister.

5. Brother.

(c) "Counselor" means a physician including a physician specializing in psychiatry, a licensed psychologist, as defined in <u>s. 455.01(4)</u>, or an ordained member of the clergy. "Counselor" does not include any person who is employed by or otherwise affiliated with a reproductive health care facility, a family planning clinic or a family planning agency; any person affiliated with the performance of abortions, except abortions performed to save the life of the mother; or any person who may profit from giving advice to seek an abortion.

(d) Notwithstanding <u>s. 48.02(2m)</u>, "court" means any circuit court within this state.

(e) "Emancipated minor" means a minor who is or has been married; a minor who has previously given birth; or a minor who has been freed from the care, custody and control of her parents, with little likelihood of returning to the care, custody and control prior to marriage or prior to reaching the age of majority.

(em) "Member of the clergy" has the meaning given in <u>s. 765.002(1)</u>.

(g) "Physician" means a person licensed to practice medicine and surgery under ch. 448.

(h) "Referring physician" means a physician who refers a minor to another physician for the purpose of obtaining an abortion.

(3) **Applicability.** This section applies whether or not the minor who initiates the proceeding is a resident of this state.

(4) **Parental consent required.** (a) Except as provided in this section, no person may perform or induce an abortion on or for a minor who is not an emancipated minor unless the person is a physician and one of the following applies:

1. The person or the person's agent has, either directly or through a referring physician or his or her agent, received and made part of the minor's medical record, under the requirements of <u>s. 253.10</u>, the voluntary and informed written consent of the minor and the voluntary and informed written consent of her parents; or of the minor's guardian or legal custodian, if one has been appointed; or of an adult family member of the minor; or of one of the minor's foster parents, if the minor has been placed in a foster home and the minor's parent has signed a waiver granting the department, a county department, or the foster parent the authority to consent to medical services or treatment on behalf of the minor.

2. The court has granted a petition under sub. (7).

(b) Paragraph (a) does not apply if the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion is a physician and any of the following occurs:

1. The person who intends to perform or induce the abortion believes, to the best of his or her medical judgment based on the facts of the case before him or her, that a medical emergency exists that complicates the pregnancy so as to require an immediate abortion.

1g. The minor provides the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion with a written statement, signed and dated by the minor, in which the minor swears that the pregnancy is the result of a sexual assault in violation of <u>s. 940.225(1)</u>, (2) or (3) in which the minor did not indicate a freely given agreement to have sexual intercourse. The person who intends to perform or induce the abortion shall place the statement in the minor's medical record and report the sexual intercourse as required under <u>s.</u> 48.981(2) or (2m)(e). Any minor who makes a false statement under this subdivision, which the minor does not believe is true, is subject to a proceeding under <u>s. 938.12</u> or <u>938.13(12)</u>, whichever is applicable, based on a violation of <u>s. 946.32(2)</u>.

1m. A physician who specializes in psychiatry or a licensed psychologist, as defined in <u>s. 455.01(4)</u>, states in writing that the physician or psychologist believes, to the best of his or her professional judgment based on the facts of the case before him or her, that the minor is likely to commit suicide rather than file a petition under <u>s. 48.257</u> or approach her parent, or guardian or legal custodian, if one has been appointed, or an

adult family member of the minor, or one of the minor's foster parents, if the minor has been placed in a foster home and the minor's parent has signed a waiver granting the department, a county department, or the foster parent the authority to consent to medical services or treatment on behalf of the minor, for consent.

2. The minor provides the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion with a written statement, signed and dated by the minor, that the pregnancy is the result of sexual intercourse with a caregiver specified in <u>s. 48.981(1)(am)</u> 1, 2, 3, 4 or 8. The person who intends to perform or induce the abortion shall place the statement in the minor's medical record. The person who intends to perform or induce the abortion shall report the sexual intercourse as required under <u>s. 48.981(2m)(d)1</u>.

3. The minor provides the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion with a written statement, signed and dated by the minor, that a parent who has legal custody of the minor, or the minor's guardian or legal custodian, if one has been appointed, or an adult family member of the minor, or a foster parent, if the minor has been placed in a foster home and the minor's parent has signed a waiver granting the department, a county department, or the foster parent the authority to consent to medical services or treatment on behalf of the minor, has inflicted abuse on the minor. The person who intends to perform or induce the abortion shall place the statement in the minor's medical record. The person who intends to perform or induce the abuse as required under s. 48.981(2).

(5) Counseling. Any minor who is pregnant and who is seeking an abortion and any minor who has had an abortion may receive counseling from a counselor of her choice. A county department may refer the minor to a private counselor.

(6) Right to petition court for waiver. Any pregnant minor who is seeking an abortion in this state, and any member of the clergy on the minor's behalf, may file a petition specified under <u>s. 48.257</u> with any court for a waiver of the parental consent requirement under sub. (4)(a)1.

(7) Court procedure. (a) *Receipt of petition; initial appearance*. On the date that a petition under <u>s. 48.257</u> is filed, or if it is impossible to do so on that day, on the next calendar day, the court shall hold an initial appearance in chambers at which the minor or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, is present and shall do all of the following:

1. Appoint legal counsel under <u>s. 48.23(1m)(cm)</u> for the minor if the minor is not represented by counsel.

3. Set a time for a hearing on the petition that will enable the court to act within the time period specified in par. (d)1.

4. Notify the minor, the minor's counsel, if any, the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, and the minor's guardian ad litem, if any, of the time, date and place of the hearing.

(am) *Guardian ad litem; appointment*. At the initial appearance under par. (a), the court may also, in its discretion, appoint a guardian ad litem under <u>s. 48.235(1)(d)</u>.

(b) *Hearing; evidence*. The court shall hold a confidential hearing on a petition that is filed by a minor. The hearing shall be held in chambers, unless a public fact-finding hearing is demanded by the minor through her counsel. At the hearing, the court shall consider the report of the guardian ad litem, if any, and hear evidence relating to all of the following:

1. The emotional development, maturity, intellect and understanding of the minor.

2. The understanding of the minor about the nature of, possible consequences of and alternatives to the intended abortion procedure.

3. Any other evidence that the court may find useful in making the determination under par. (c).

(bm) Member of the clergy's affidavit. If a member of the clergy files a petition under s. 48.257 on behalf of a minor, the member of the clergy shall file with the petition an affidavit stating that the member of the clergy has met personally with the minor and has explored with the minor the alternative choices available to the minor for managing the pregnancy, including carrying the pregnancy to term and keeping the infant, carrying the pregnancy to term and placing the infant with a relative or with another family for adoption or having an abortion, and has discussed with the minor the possibility of involving one of the persons specified in sub. (4)(a)1 in the minor's decision making concerning the pregnancy and whether or not in the opinion of the minor that involvement would be in the minor's best interests. The court may make the determination under par. (c) on the basis of the ordained member of the clergy's affidavit or may, in its discretion, require the minor to attend an interview with the court in chambers before making that determination. Any information supplied by a minor to a member of the clergy in preparation of the petition under s. 48.257 or the affidavit under this paragraph shall be kept confidential and may only be disclosed to the court in connection with a proceeding under this subsection.

(c) *Determination*. The court shall grant the petition if the court finds that any of the following standards applies:

1. That the minor is mature and well-informed enough to make the abortion decision on her own.

2. That the performance or inducement of the abortion is in the minor's best interests.

(d) *Time period*. 1. The court shall make the determination under par. (c) and issue an order within 3 calendar days after the initial appearance unless the minor and her counsel, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, consent to an extension of the time period. The order shall be effective immediately. The court shall prepare and file with the clerk of court findings of fact, conclusions of law and a final order granting or denying the petition within 24 hours after making the determination and order. If the court grants the petition, the court shall immediately so notify the minor by personal service on her counsel, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, of a certified copy of the court's order granting the petition. If the court denies the petition, the court shall immediately so notify the minor by personal service on her counsel, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, of a copy of the court's order denying the petition and shall also notify the minor by her counsel, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, that she has a right to initiate an appeal under s. 809.105.

1m. Except as provided under s. 48.315(1)(b), (c), (f), and (h), if the court fails to act within the applicable time period specified under subd. 1. without the prior consent of the minor and the minor's counsel, if any, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, the minor and the minor's counsel, if any, or the member of the clergy, if any, shall select a temporary reserve judge, as defined in s. 753.075(1)(b), to make the determination under par. (c) and issue an order granting or denying the petition and the chief judge of the judicial administrative district in which the court is located shall assign the temporary reserve judge selected by the minor and the minor's counsel, if any, or the member of the clergy, if any, to make the determination and issue the order. A temporary reserve judge assigned under this subdivision to make a determination under par. (c) and issue an order granting or denying a petition shall make the determination and issue the order within 2 calendar days after the assignment, unless the minor and her counsel, if any, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, consent to an extension of that time period. The order shall be effective immediately. The court shall prepare and file with the clerk of court findings of fact, conclusions of law and a final order granting or denying the petition, and shall notify the minor of the court's order, as provided under subd. 1.

2. Counsel for the minor, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, shall immediately, upon notification under subd. 1 or 1m that the court has granted or denied the petition, notify the minor. If the court has granted the petition, counsel for the minor, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, shall hand deliver a certified copy of the court order to the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion. If with reasonable diligence the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion cannot be located for delivery, then counsel for the minor, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, shall leave a certified copy of the order with the person's agent at the person's principal place of business. If a clinic or medical facility is specified in the petition as the corporation, limited liability company, partnership or other unincorporated association that employs the person who intends to perform or induce the abortion, then counsel for the minor, or the member of the clergy who filed the petition on behalf of the minor, if any, shall hand deliver a certified copy of the order to an agent of the corporation, limited liability company, partnership or other unincorporated association at its principal place of business. There may be no service by mail or publication. The person or agent who receives the certified copy of the order under this subdivision shall place the copy in the minor's medical record.

(e) *Confidentiality*. The identity of a minor who files or for whom is filed a petition under <u>s. 48.257</u> and all records and other papers relating to a proceeding under this subsection shall be kept confidential except for use in a forfeiture action under <u>s. 895.037(2)</u>, a civil action filed under <u>s. 895.037(3)</u> or a child abuse or neglect investigation under <u>s. 48.981</u>.

(f) *Certain persons barred from proceedings*. No parent, or guardian or legal custodian, if one has been appointed, or foster parent, if the minor has been placed in a foster home and the minor's parent has signed a waiver granting the department, a county department, or the foster parent the authority to consent to medical services or treatment on behalf of the minor, or adult family member, of any minor who is seeking a court determination under this subsection may attend, intervene, or give evidence in any proceeding under this subsection.

(8) Appeal. An appeal by a minor from an order of the trial court denying a petition under sub. (7) may be taken to the court of appeals as a matter of right under <u>s. 808.03(1)</u> and is governed by <u>s. 809.105</u>.

(9) Assistance to minors concerning parental consent for abortion. If a minor who is contemplating an abortion requests assistance from a county department under <u>s. 46.215</u>, <u>46.22</u> or <u>46.23</u> in seeking the consent of the minor's parent, guardian, or legal custodian, or in seeking the consent of an adult family member, for the contemplated abortion or in

seeking a waiver from the circuit court, the county department shall provide assistance, including, if so requested, accompanying the minor as appropriate.

WYOMING

WYO. STAT. ANN. § 14-1-101 (2012). AGE OF MAJORITY; RIGHTS ON EMANCIPATION

(a) Upon becoming eighteen (18) years of age, an individual reaches the age of majority and as an adult acquires all rights and responsibilities granted or imposed by statute or common law, except as otherwise provided by law.

(b) A minor may consent to health care treatment to the same extent as if he were an adult when any one (1) or more of the following circumstances apply:

- (i) The minor is or was legally married;
- (ii) The minor is in the active military service of the United States;

(iii) The parents or guardian of the minor cannot with reasonable diligence be located and the minor's need for health care treatment is sufficiently urgent to require immediate attention;

(iv) The minor is living apart from his parents or guardian and is managing his own affairs regardless of his source of income;

(v) The minor is emancipated under <u>W.S. 14-1-201</u> through <u>14-1-206</u>;

(vi) The minor is twelve (12) years of age or older, is a smoker or user of tobacco products and the health care to which the minor consents is a tobacco cessation program approved by the department of health pursuant to W.S. 9-4-1204.

(c) The consent given pursuant to subsection (b) of this section is not subject to disaffirmance because of minority.

(d) Any competent adult may enter into a binding contract and shall be legally responsible therefor.

(e) A person who is at least eighteen (18) years of age may consent to donate and may donate blood.

AMERICAN TERRITORIES

AMERICAN SAMOA

AM. SAMOA CODE ANN. § 45.0103 (2012). DEFINITIONS

GUAM

GUAM CODE ANN. TIT. 19, § 1111 (2012). LEGAL CAPACITY OF MINOR REGARDING MEDICAL CARE

(a) Definitions. For the purpose of this Chapter, the following terms shall be defined as follows:

(1) *Minor* shall be any person under the age of eighteen (18).

(2) *Parent* means the natural and the legal parent and any guardian, custodian or step-parent acting in loco parentis.

(3) *Medical care and services* mean the diagnostic examination, prescription and administration of medication and other items in the treatment of sexually transmitted diseases, the HIV virus, or AIDS, pregnancy and substance abuse. It shall not include surgery or any treatment to induce abortion.

(4) *Substance abuse* means any excessive use or misuse of substances that lead to intoxication, psychiatric disorder, physical disease, social dysfunction associated with dependency and damage to health, social or vocational adjustment.

(5) *Sexually transmitted disease* means any disease that is transmitted through sexual contact.

(b) Consent Valid. The consent to the provision of medical care and service by public and private hospitals or public or private clinics, or the performance of medical care and services by a physician licensed to practice medicine or osteopathy, when executed by a female minor who is or professes to be pregnant, or by a minor who is or professes to be afflicted with or is concerned with being afflicted with a sexually transmitted disease, the HIV virus, or AIDS, or by a minor who suffers or professes to be pregnant, or a substance abuse shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority as the case may be; that is, a female minor who is or professes to be pregnant, or a minor who is or professes to be afflicted with or is concerned with being afflicted with a sexually transmitted disease, the HIV virus, or AIDS, or a minor who is or professes to suffer from a substance abuse shall be valid and binding as if the minor had achieved his or her majority as the case may be; that is, a female minor who is or professes to be pregnant, or a minor who is or professes to be afflicted with or is concerned with being afflicted with a sexually transmitted disease, the HIV virus, or AIDS, or a minor who suffers or professes to suffer from substance abuse, or a minor who requests, shall be deemed to have and shall have the same legal capacity to act, and the same legal obligations with regard to the giving of

such consent to the provision of medical care and services by such hospitals and such clinics, and such physicians as a person of full legal age and capacity, the infancy of the minor and any contrary provision of law notwithstanding, and such consent shall not be subject to later disaffirmance by reason of such minority, and the consent of no other person or persons (including, but not limited to a spouse or parent) shall be necessary in order to authorize the provision of medical care or services by such hospitals and such clinics and by such physicians to the minor.

(c) Providing Information. Public and private hospitals, or public and private clinics or physicians licensed to practice medicine or osteopathy, shall not inform the spouse or parent of any minor patient of the provision of medical care and services to the minor or disclose any information pertaining to such care and services without the specific consent of the minor patient to whom such medical care and services have been provided under this Chapter.

(d) Financial Responsibility. A minor who consents to the provision of medical care and services shall thereby assume financial responsibility for the costs of such medical care and services. Notwithstanding any other law to the contrary, parents, governmental agencies or third party payers whose consent has not been obtained or who have no prior knowledge that the minor has consented to the provision of such medical care and services, shall not be liable for the costs incurred by virtue of the minor's consent.

(e) Patient Counseling. The treatment of sexually transmitted diseases, the HIV virus, or AIDS, pregnancy and substance abuse, shall include individual counseling for each minor patient by a qualified person. Such counseling shall seek to open the lines of communication between parent and child.

(f) This Act shall take effect immediately.

PUERTO RICO

P.R. LAWS ANN. TIT. 24, § 577 (2012). EXAMINATION OR TREATMENT OF MINORS OR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES; RELIEF FROM CIVIL LIABILITY

Any physician or health professional or representative who examines or treats a minor under twenty-one (21) years of age, or a retarded, or mentally disabled person suffering or suspected to be suffering from a sexually transmitted disease, without first obtaining the consent of the parents or the persons legally called upon to give such consent, is hereby relieved from civil liability. The clinics and hospitals which render said services are, likewise, hereby relieved of liability.

VIRGIN ISLANDS

V.I. CODE ANN. TIT. 19, § 291 (2012). TREATMENT PERMITTED

Any physician, surgeon, institution or facility of the Department of Health or any public or private hospital may provide counseling, examination, treatment, hospitalization and medical and surgical care for any minor for any of the following:

(a) Pregnancy, including abortion, provided the provisions of Title 14, chapter 5, of the Code are complied with.

(b) Communicable disease.

(c) Drug or controlled substance abuse including those referred to in Title 19, chapter 29, Virgin Islands Code.

(d) Any emergency medical or surgical treatment in which undue delay would endanger the life or health of such person.

(e) Family planning services.

V.I. CODE ANN. TIT. 19, § 292 (2012) CONSEQUENCES OF TREATMENT

Whenever a minor is examined, treated, hospitalized, or receives medical or surgical care under section 291 of this chapter:

(a) His consent shall not be subject to disaffirmance or revocation because of minority.

(b) The parent, parents, or legal guardian shall not, except for care rendered under subsection (d) of such section, be liable for payment for such care unless such parent, parents, or legal guardian has expressed agreement of payment for such care.

(c) A physician or surgeon may, with or without the consent of the minor patient, advise the parent, parents or legal guardian of the examination, treatment, hospitalization, and medical and surgical care given or needed if the physician or surgeon has reason to know the whereabouts of the parent, parents, or legal guardian. Such notification or disclosure shall not constitute libel or slander, a violation of the right of privacy, or a violation of the rule of privileged communication. In the event that the minor is found not to be pregnant or not afflicted with venereal disease or not suffering from drug or controlled substance abuse, then no information with respect to any appointment, examination, test or other medical procedure shall be given to the parent, parents, legal guardian or any other person.